$t \cdot r \cdot e \cdot s \cdot a$

Training and Education on Small Arms



SALW and Development

module SAD 06A02

SALW and Development

written by
Mike Bourne (Centre for International Cooperation and
Security, University of Bradford,
UK) and the TRESA team

TRESA modules are produced by the Bonn International Center for Conversion (BICC) under a special grant from the Bundesministerium für wirtschaftliche Zusammenarbeit und Entwicklung/ Federal Ministry for Economic Cooperation and Development (BMZ).





Authors Mike Bourne and the TRESA team (M. Ashkenazi,

C. Beeck, J. Brethfeld, E.Isikozlu)

Editorial board Michael Ashkenazi

Christine Beeck
Julie Brethfeld

Executive Editor Christine Beeck

Concept Sami Faltas

Design and Layout Katharina Moraht

Icons Barbara Schubert, textbildform, Hamburg

Cover design Hansen Kommunikation, Cologne

Cover photo credit Christine Beeck

Copyright © BICC 2006

TRESA BICC An der Elisabethkirche 25 53113 Bonn Germany

Tel: +49-228-91196-0 Fax: +49-228-241215 Info@tresa-online.org

List of Icons for TRESA modules

The following icons will be used in the text. These are intended as pointers for actions the trainer or trainee should take while using the text.



Activity

Indicates some sort of group activity, exercise, discussion, division into separate smaller groups, etc.



Case study

Two types of case studies are indicated here:

- Case studies which are required (later text refers to the case, and therefore the case study must be used). These are indicated by an "R".
- A TOTAL
- Case studies that are optional (trainers can use a similar case study they might be more familiar with, as the same lessons are drawn).



Essential point

Main points that the trainees *must* remember from the training.



Formal quote

Written or pictographic material that is a quote from some other source (e.g.: UN declaration, national law) and cannot be changed or modified.



Outside reference

An arrow pointing to some outside source, for example, another module.







Tag

This indicates an element of the module that the trainer must be careful to modify to fit the audience.

- L: Linguistic usage. Where the text uses a particular expression that might not translate well from one language to another.
- C: Cultural usage. Where the text uses examples from one culture that might be misunderstood in another.
- S: Social usage. Where a text is aimed at a particular audience (example, parliament members) and must be modified to fit another audience (example, military people).



Take a break

Breathe some fresh air, relax, have a cup of coffee, ...



Technical device

Trainer must ensure the availability of some technical device: a computer with presentation software, an OHP, a film projector, puppets, ...



Tool

A film, a form or questionnaire, theatrical performance, etc., that accompany the module but are not part of it. Most are downloadable from www.tresa-online.org



Trainer preparation required

The trainer must make some special preparation (prepare notes or labels, assemble material, collate material for distribution).

Contents

Trainer Preface

Glossary

Section 1 Impacts of armed violence on development

- 1. What is development?
- 2. SALW and violence
 - 2.1 Causes of violence
 - 2.2 The role of SALW in the escalation of violence
 - 2.3 What are SALW?
 - 2.4 The gender dimension: men and women and guns
- 3. Conflict, post-conflict and non-conflict development

Summary of Section 1

Section 2 Interrelationships between development and armed violence

- 1. Impacts of SALW on development
- 2. The interrelationship between SALW and development
 - 2.1 Education
 - 2.2 Health and healthcare systems
 - 2.3 Economy and investment
 - 2.4 Humanitarian aid costs
 - 2.5 Inter-communal relations and state performance

Summary of Section 2

Section 3 Development programming and SALW control

- 1. Tackling SALW in development programming
- 2. SALW, conflict assessment and development planning
- Post conflict reconstruction and Disarmament, Demobilization and Reintegration (DDR)
- 4. SALW and livelihoods programming
- 5. Governance, policing and justice
 - 5.1 Governance, SALW and development programming
 - 5.2 Safety, security and access to justice
- 6. SALW and Security Sector Reform (SSR)

Summary of Section 3

Annex I: The Millennium Development Goals

Annex II: The Millennium Development Goals (MDG) and SALW violence

Annex III: The Human Development Index (HDI)

Annex IV a: Role models-defender

Annex IV b: Role models-nurturer

Annex IV c: Role models-child

Annex V: Conflict life cycle

Annex VI: Case study. Ghana-artisan gunsmiths feed demand for illegal

weapons

Annex VII: Trauma

Annex VIII: Inter-communal relations, good governance and policing

Annex IX: Case study. Burundi- Security has improved, but small arms still pose

a serious challenge

Annex X: The dynamic interaction of SALW and development I

Annex XI: Discussion—why tackle SALW in development programming?

Annex XII: Arms for Development

Annex XIII: Awareness raising

Annex XIV: Changing attitudes

Annex XV: The dynamic interaction of SALW and development II

Bibliography

Trainer Preface

This training module is intended for development project planners, managers, administrators, government officials, NGOs and local organizers. In fact, there are two types of audiences: those familiar with development issues for whom the training is designed to raise awareness and sensitivity of SALW issues; and those familiar with SALW, particularly NGO personnel, who are either mainstreaming their work with development programs or building more development sensitivity into their SALW projects. The presentation of the module will have to be adapted accordingly.

Security and development are increasingly recognized as being indivisible. This goes beyond observations that insecurity undermines development programming or that a lack of development can contribute to the outbreak of conflict. Rather, the links between armed violence and development are multifaceted. This module aims to provide trainees with the knowledge and skills required recognizing the links between SALW, armed violence, and development. It also emphasizes the value of tackling SALW/armed violence for development programming and vice versa.

The objectives of this module are:

- To outline the ways in which SALW and armed violence can impact upon development.
- To examine the dynamic interrelationships between development, governance, security, and armed violence.
- To provide trainees with an understanding of how SALW programs can contribute to and be integrated with development programming.

After completing the module, trainees should have:

- A good overview of the relationships between SALW, armed violence and development, as well as the skills to use that knowledge in a policy-relevant manner.
- Knowledge of how SALW and armed violence impact upon development.
- Knowledge of the interrelationships between armed violence, and development.
- Knowledge of how the spread and misuse of SALW relate to armed violence (conflict and crime).
- Knowledge of the potential links between key areas of development programming and SALW/armed violence programs.
- Knowledge of good practice in integrating SALW and development programming.

Note: the sections of this module draw upon Owen Greene's *How is SALW control a development issue,* Background Paper for Wilton Park Conference on Integrating SALW Controls into Development Programmes, 14 – 17 April 2003, as well as other sources listed in the bibliography.



Note	S																																			
		•	•	•	•	•		•	•		•	•		•	•		•	•	•		•	•	•	•		•	•		•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	
		•	• •	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•		•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•		•		•		•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•
		•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
		•	• •		•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•		•		•	•	• •		•	• •	•	• •	•
		•	•	•		•		•	•		•	•		•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	• •	•		• •	•		•
		•	• •		•	•		•			•	•		•	•		•	•	•		•	•		•		•		•	•	• •			• •	•	•	•
		•	• •		•	•		•	•	•	•	•		•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•		•		•		•	•	• •		•	• •	•	• •	•
		•	• •	•	•	•		•	•		•	•		•	•		•	•	•		•	•		•		•		•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•		
		•	• •	•	•	•		•	•		•	•		•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
		•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
		•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•		•	•		•	•	• •	•	• •	•
		•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•		•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
		•	• •	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	• •		•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
		•	• •	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	• •		•	• •		•	• •	•	•	•
		•	• •	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
		•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	۰	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	0 0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	۰	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	۰	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •																																			
	• • •																																			
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•
	• • •	•	• •	0 0	•		•	•	•		•	•		0	•	• •	•	•	0	•	•	•		•	•			•	•	• •		•	• •	•	• •	

Additional reading includes:

- Small Arms Survey 2002: Counting the Human Cost.
- Small Arms Survey 2003: Development Denied, Chapter Four.
- "The Human Cost of Small Arms", an Oxfam International paper for the UN Conference on the Illicit Trade in Small Arms and Light Weapons in All Its Aspects, July 2001. Available at http://www.oxfamamerica.org/newsandpublications/publications/research reports/pdfs/humancost.pdf

Note: the "Human Development and Armed Conflict" map, which accompanies this training module as a tool, can be used as an icebreaker at the very beginning of this training, or can be discussed during the training, or at the very end of your training. We leave it up to you if, how and when you want to make use of this map. The map is downloadable from www.tresa-online.org.



Trainer Preparation – 2-3 days

In order to deliver an effective and well-organized training session, some advance preparation will be needed. As you read through this module, take note of the 'preparation icon' we have included to identify those issues and exercises that may require you to undertake some advance work. For example, we recommend that you begin by reading through this entire module, comparing it as you go with the corresponding trainee manual. This will provide you with a sense of the information your trainees will be provided, as well as areas where you will be required to add value. Through our 'Trainer Note' boxes, on the left-hand side of the training manual, we offer additional information, guidelines for how to deliver the relevant section, and possible answers for discussion questions to be asked. If you are new to the topic make sure that you understand the underlying issues. Please be prepared to spend sufficient time reading over the texts we recommend you to read in the individual sections, plus any other material that you consider useful prior to the start of your training. Please note that these guidelines are recommendations only and open to modification according to your experience and the level of your trainee group. If you have alternative ideas or methods for training a particular section as well, please feel free to explore them.



Remember: all the material presented in this module is to be used only as a guideline for the substance and organization of your training.

Please feel free to:



- Change the sequence of the sections or sub-sections.
- Add material or to leave out certain parts.

We strongly advise that you **do not rely too heavily on the written order and structure** of this module, as this might lead to a rather static training that can be counterproductive to your goals. Instead, we encourage you to **be as flexible and target-group oriented as possible**, and to distance yourself from the material wherever necessary.

We would like to draw your special attention to the topic of gender, which will be dealt with in one sub-section of this module. Please take time to get information on what roles men and women have in the society you are training, and to what extent

Note	S																																			
		•	•	•	•	•		•	•		•	•		•	•		•	•	•		•	•	•	•		•	•		•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	
		•	• •	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•		•	•		•	•	•		•	•		•		•		•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•
		•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
		•	• •		•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•		•		•	•	• •		•	• •	•	• •	•
		•	•	•		•		•	•		•	•		•	•		•	•	•		•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	• •	•		• •	•		•
		•	• •		•	•		•			•	•		•	•		•	•	•		•	•		•		•		•	•	• •			• •	•		•
		•	• •		•	•		•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•		•		•	•	• •		•	• •	•	• •	•
		•	• •	•	•	•		•	•		•	•		•	•		•	•	•		•	•		•		•		•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•		
		•	• •	•	•	•		•	•		•	•		•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
		•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
		•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•		•		•	•		•	•	• •	•	• •	•
		•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•		•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
		•	• •	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•		•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
		•	• •	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	• •		•	• •		•	• •	•	•	•
		•	• •	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
		•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	۰	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	0 0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	۰	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	۰	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •																																			
	• • •																																			
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•
	• • •	•	• •	0 0	•		•	•	•		•	•		0	•	• •	•	•	0	•	•	•		•	•			•	•	• •		•	• •	•	• •	

people are aware of the gender issue. On the basis of that, decide when and in what detail you want to train the gender section (which should be well-prepared). It might well be necessary to do it at an early stage of the training course, and to get back to this topic again and again (see also the trainer notes in the respective section).

Details on a number of other crucial issues, such as identifying SALW, the UN Program of Action and other regional agreements, and dealing with donors are dealt with in more depth in the following TRESA modules: SALW Basics-Recognizing SALW and Ammunition (SB-R05); Recognizing SALW and Ammunition (RSA05); Global and Regional Agreements on SALW Control (GRA06). At the appropriate points in this module, you will be directed to these modules for your information or further training.



In sum, we recommend that you set aside at least **2 days** to review the above material, and at least **1 day** to prepare for your training session. Use this time to adequately familiarize yourself with the issues at hand and to identify any questions you may have – it is likely that trainees will also have these questions. If your own research does not provide you with any answers, please feel free to contact the TRESA team at www.tresa-online.org.

Structure of the training

As the trainer, you are free to choose how to deliver this module based on the amount of time you have for training. The average time we recommend is 2 days; however, this can be shortened to one day or stretched out to three. If you have less time than this, we recommend that you leave out sections/examples or case studies, which you do not consider relevant for your country context.

For each exercise requiring group work, we have suggested the amount of time to allocate for group discussion followed by group presentations. Please note that these are **guidelines only** and will need to be adjusted according to your trainee group.

Using this module

Each section of this module should be considered independent of one another. This means that, based on the level, interest and objectives of your trainee audience, not all of the sections need to be covered, nor do you they need to be delivered entirely or in the order presented. At the end of each section, we include short summaries, which are not necessary for you to include in your training, but rather are useful tools for you to measure whether you have covered all the points listed and to help keep you on track. We recommend that you refer to these summaries in preparing your training session to ensure that all relevant points are emphasized. In addition, we have included ample room in the trainee manuals for them to take notes – encourage them to make use of this resource and to follow your presentation along in their manuals. Trainee manuals are freely accessible online at www.tresa-online.org and should be reviewed in preparation for your training.

Please also note that all Module Abbreviations deliberately state only the first three letters (e.g. SB-D), as well the year in which the module was written (05), but not whether it is the A (trainer), or B (Trainee) version, or e.g. 01 (is the first version of this module, 02 the second, etc.). This is to emphasize that all our modules are works in progress, and will be regularly updated and modified (01, 02, 03, 04, etc).

Note	S																																			
		•	•	•	•	•		•	•		•	•		•	•		•	•	•		•	•	•	•		•	•		•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	
		•	• •	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•		•	•		•	•	•		•	•		•		•		•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•
		•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
		•	• •		•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•		•		•	•	• •		•	• •	•	• •	•
		•	•	•		•		•	•		•	•		•	•		•	•	•		•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	• •	•		• •	•		•
		•	• •		•	•		•			•	•		•	•		•	•	•		•	•		•		•		•	•	• •			• •	•		•
		•	• •		•	•		•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•		•		•	•	• •		•	• •	•	• •	•
		•	• •	•	•	•		•	•		•	•		•	•		•	•	•		•	•		•		•		•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•		
		•	• •	•	•	•		•	•		•	•		•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
		•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
		•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•		•		•	•		•	•	• •	•	• •	•
		•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•		•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
		•	• •	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•		•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
		•	• •	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	• •		•	• •		•	• •	•	•	•
		•	• •	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
		•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
		•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	۰	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	0 0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	۰	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	۰	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •																																			
	• • •																																			
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•
	• • •	•	• •	0 0	•		•	•	•		•	•		0	•	• •	•	•	0	•	•	•		•	•			•	•	• •		•	• •	•	• •	

General training tips

The following provides some general suggestions on how to run an effective training session. For a more detailed overview and additional ideas, we recommend that you review TRESA's Train the Trainer Module (TtT06) available online at www.tresaonline.org.

At the beginning of the training session, it is important for you to establish some ground rules to be respected by all trainees over the course of the training. You can set these rules yourself and relay them to your trainees, or establish them together as a group. In the latter case, you can treat this as somewhat of a contract between all participants in the training, whereby all members will agree to the rules they have created and abide by them. On a blackboard or large sheet of paper, ask trainees to offer their ideas and record them as you go along. Make sure to add some of your own – and when you're done, post the rules somewhere visible in the training room for the duration of the session.

At the beginning of the training session, it is important for you to establish general ground rules to be respected by all trainees during the course of your training. We suggest that you write the following rules down on either the blackboard or a big sheet of paper and stick it onto one of the classroom walls before you begin:¹

- Respect for time and punctuality.
- Respect for the views of the others.
- All participants have the same right to express their views, no matter whether they are old or young, male or female, which religion or nationality they have.
- Mobile phones need to be switched off during training sessions. In case a mobile phone does ring during class it should be handed over to you, the trainer, until the end of the day.
- No smoking during training sessions.
- No sleeping during training sessions.
- Trainees need to minimize movement when sessions are in progress.

For some trainee groups, it might be advisable to combine the written text with signs, e.g. a watch for "Respect for time and punctuality".

Note: it is important to ensure the trainees that everything they say during this training course will be treated as confidential and will not be made reference to outside the course. This training course is a trustworthy environment and a safe haven, so invite the trainees to trust your confidentiality and encourage them to speak openly.



As we suggest a number of discussions during the course of this module, we suggest that you take the following points into consideration:

Make sure that the discussions do not get too heated (quite often people come to this discussion with a distinct ideological position) and that latitude is given for everyone's opinion.

Note	S																																			
		•	•	•	•	•		•	•		•	•		•	•		•	•	•		•	•	•	•		•	•		•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	
		•	• •	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•		•	•		•	•	•		•	•		•		•		•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•
		•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
		•	• •		•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•		•		•	•	• •		•	• •	•	• •	•
		•	•	•		•		•	•		•	•		•	•		•	•	•		•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	• •	•		• •	•		•
		•	• •		•	•		•			•	•		•	•		•	•	•		•	•		•		•		•	•	• •			• •	•		•
		•	• •		•	•		•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•		•		•	•	• •		•	• •	•	• •	•
		•	• •	•	•	•		•	•		•	•		•	•		•	•	•		•	•		•		•		•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•		
		•	• •	•	•	•		•	•		•	•		•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
		•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
		•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•		•		•	•		•	•	• •	•	• •	•
		•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•		•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
		•	• •	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•		•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
		•	• •	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	• •		•	• •		•	• •	•	•	•
		•	• •	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
		•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	۰	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	0 0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	۰	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	۰	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •																																			
	• • •																																			
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•
	• • •	•	• •	0 0	•		•	•	•		•	•		0	•	• •	•	•	0	•	•	•		•	•			•	•	• •		•	• •	•	• •	

- Ensure that each and every individual has the opportunity to express their views within the suggested timeframes of the exercises.
- If there is prolonged silence after you raise a question to the trainees or explain an exercise, it may be because your questions or instructions were not clear. Ask the trainees if they understand their task and try to re-phrase your questions/instructions in more simple terms.
- **Promote acceptance** of differing opinions and an understanding that individuals have different experiences in organizing or in conceptualizing these sorts of problems. This is particularly important where you have mixed groups (men and women, people from different types of communities, people with different educational backgrounds, etc).
- Try to **hold back individuals who**, because of their personality or experience, **take over the discussion** (you can, for instance, establish a ground rule that no one speaks without raising their hand, and keep a mental count of individuals that are very active, to ensure their voice is not the only one heard).
- Try to **encourage shyer or quieter people to speak**, not by putting them on the spot, but rather by creating an informal and accepting environment in which they can feel confident. Circulate often during group work activities to listen for their contribution, and encourage them to later share this with the group if time and the subject matter permit. It is likely that shyer participants will feel more confident after having worked in smaller groups. Also, if groups are to present their work several times, make a rule that the presenter for each group should be a different person each time. That will encourage shyer participants to get involved in the general discussion.

Note: in some societies, certain individuals or groups do not dare to speak in front of their superiors, their elders or, often in the case of women, in front of men. If this is the case in your training session, try to engage these individuals as much as possible in your discussions. We would like you to keep gender and the trainees' culture in mind while doing the exercises, though these two issues are not always easy to combine, especially in cultures where women have a certain status which is seen as below that of men. Please make note of any difficulties that may arise as a result of these issues and relay them to the TRESA team for consideration in future training sessions.



We wish you the best of luck and success in using this manual for your training.

We welcome any feedback or comments you might have.

Note	S																																			
		•	•	•	•	•		•	•		•	•		•	•		•	•	•		•	•	•	•		•	•		•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	
		•	• •	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•		•	•		•	•	•		•	•		•		•		•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•
		•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
		•	• •		•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•		•		•	•	• •		•	• •	•	• •	•
		•	•	•		•		•	•		•	•		•	•		•	•	•		•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	• •	•		• •	•		•
		•	• •		•	•		•			•	•		•	•		•	•	•		•	•		•		•		•	•	• •			• •	•		•
		•	• •		•	•		•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•		•		•	•	• •		•	• •	•	• •	•
		•	• •	•	•	•		•	•		•	•		•	•		•	•	•		•	•		•		•		•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•		
		•	• •	•	•	•		•	•		•	•		•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
		•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
		•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•		•		•	•		•	•	• •	•	• •	•
		•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•		•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
		•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
		•	• •	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•		•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
		•	• •	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	• •		•	• •		•	• •	•	•	•
		•	• •	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
		•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	۰	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	0 0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	۰	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	۰	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •																																			
	• • •																																			
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•
	• • •	•	• •	0 0	•		•	•	•		•	•		0	•	• •	•	•	0	•	•	•		•	•		• •	•	•	• •		•	• •	•	• •	

Acknowledgements

We would like to thank Mike Bourne (Center for International Cooperation and Security, University of Bradford, UK) for his extensive contribution and input in developing this training module.

We would further like to thank *Project Ploughshares* (www.ploughshares.ca) for giving us their kind permission to reproduce the "Human Development and Armed Conflict" map, which accompanies this training module as a tool.

Last, but not least, we would like to thank Fabricia Lopes and Tonka Eibs for their contribution towards finalizing this module.

We would also like to thank Rosula Blanc for her creative design and illustration of the TRESA mascot, the Anteater.

Note	S																																			
		•	•	•	•	•		•	•		•	•		•	•		•	•	•		•	•	•	•		•	•		•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	
		•	• •	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•		•	•		•	•	•		•	•		•		•		•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•
		•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
		•	• •		•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•		•		•	•	• •		•	• •	•	• •	•
		•	•	•		•		•	•		•	•		•	•		•	•	•		•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	• •	•		• •	•		•
		•	• •		•	•		•			•	•		•	•		•	•	•		•	•		•		•		•	•	• •			• •	•		•
		•	• •		•	•		•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•		•		•	•	• •		•	• •	•	• •	•
		•	• •	•	•	•		•	•		•	•		•	•		•	•	•		•	•		•		•		•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•		
		•	• •	•	•	•		•	•		•	•		•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
		•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
		•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•		•		•	•		•	•	• •	•	• •	•
		•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•		•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
		•	• •	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•		•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
		•	• •	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	• •		•	• •		•	• •	•	•	•
		•	• •	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
		•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	۰	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	0 0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	۰	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	۰	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•
	• • •																																			
	• • •																																			
	• • •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•
	• • •	•	• •	0 0	•		•	•	•		•	•		0	•	• •	•	•	0	•	•	•		•	•		• •	•	•	• •		•	• •	•	• •	



Meet the Anteater, the TRESA mascot.

Much of the transfer of SALW occurs through what has been called the "ant trade": the small-scale, cross-border smuggling and person to person transfer of SALW. Since the Anteater only has an appetite for ants, it's no surprise to see it as the TRESA mascot.

The Anteater will appear throughout this module to highlight important facts and help draw your attention to some interesting points.

Glossary

Armed group A term used for a group of armed people with various

organizational levels. They may have a political agenda or

solely an economic one, or a mix of both.

Armed violence reduction

Diversified, long-term activities targeted at underlying

conditions for armed violence.

Capacity building Training given to individuals and groups to equip them with

the necessary skills they require.

Child soldier/ child combatant/ children associated with armed groups

UNICEF defines a child soldier as any person underthe age of 18 years who is part of any kind of regular or irregular armed force or armed group in any capacity, including but not limited to cooks, porters, messengers, and those accompanying such groups, other than purely as family members. It includes girls recruited for sexual purposes and forced marriage. It does not, therefore, only refer to

a child who is carrying or has carried arms.

Civil society Collective of civilian and social organizations or institutions

which form the basis of a functioning society.

Cold arms/ arms blanches Implements other than firearms that can be used as weapons, e.g. sticks and clubs, machetes, knives, swords, etc. Not included in the definition of SALW.

Community based policing (CBP)

Active partnership between local communities and the police. Key principles of CBP: the involvement of Communities: controlling police weapons and civilian Armaments; well-trained and responsible police; the building of trust, community support and awareness.

Community groups An association of people with common rights, privileges

and/or interests.

Conflict When a dispute turns into something bigger where more

issues, often hidden and underlying ones, are at stake. A

conflict can be carried out by means of violence.

Conflict assessment A conflict assessment is a diagnostic tool that produces

various recommendations for managing the conflict.

Conflict trap A concept indicating that underdevelopment spursconflict

and conflict in turn impedes development, thereby creating

a mutually reinforcing cycle of violence and poverty.

CSO Civil Society Organization; an organization that focuses on

the participation of civil society in social and political decision-

making processes.

Development

Long-term efforts aimed at bringing improvements in the economic, political, social and environmental spheres, as well as in the quality of life of all segments of the population.

Disarmament, Demobilization, Reintegration (DDR)

A three-pronged program of reducing or abolishing weapons of former government or opposition forces, dissolving military structures and integrating their former fighters back into non-violent life, after a period of (usually internal) conflict. Sometimes there is a second R added, which stands for Reconciliation or Rehabilitation.

Domestic violence

Conduct against family members, intimately involved partners or roommates, which can include beatings, threats, stalking or other forms of intimidation, harassment, neglect, physical, emotional or sexual abuse.

Ex-combatants

Former members of an armed group (military, insurgency, militia, gang, or any other). The precise definition may be contested from one situation to another and is sometimes stipulated in a peace agreement.

Explosives

A substance or a mixture of substances, which under external influence is capable of rapidly releasing energy in the form of gas and heat.

Gender

The social expectations in any society that are attached to a particular biological sex.

Gender-basedviolence (GBV)

The targeting of specific persons because of their gender. This includes a history of sexual abuse in childhood, sexual abuse/rape and domestic violence.

Gender-inclusive analysis

An assessment of gender roles, representation and participation in a particular project or program.

Good governance

The process of decision-making and the implementation of these decisions if they are characterized by being participatory, consensus oriented, accountable, transparent, responsive, effective and efficient, equitable and inclusive and follows the rule of law. Good governance ensures that corruption is minimized, the views of minorities are taken into account and that the voices of the most vulnerable in society are heard. It is also responsive to the present and future needs of society.

Human Development Index (HDI)

Measurement tool of development published annually by the UNDP within their Human Development Report.

Human security

A people-centered approach to security. Human security aims to remove the threats to people arising from poverty, conflict, disease, starvation and the environment, among other things. **Implementation** The act of putting into action or fulfilling the provisions and

commitments a state has agreed to via an official

document.

Incentives Something that is provided to motivate people into action.

In weapons collection programs, incentives are often cash or in-kind contributions (e.g. tools, motorbikes, and cattle) that serve to induce people to hand in their weapons.

Internal security Security within the borders of a nation.

International Donors International Donors fund most of the weapon and

ammunition destruction projects. They have certain responsibilities for ensuring that these projects are managed effectively and in accordance with national or international

standards.

Millennium Development Goals (MDG) Eight goals compiled by the Member States of the UN, -

which shall be achieved in the year 2015.

Light weapons A crew operated weapon of less than 100-mm caliber. In

practice, these include weapons of caliber's of between

12.7 and 100 mm.

Machine gun Medium-sized and larger automatic firearm (less than 20mm

caliber) that fires in bursts.

NGONon-Governmental Organization. A voluntary organization

that is non-profit oriented and independent from the

government and government institutions.

Pistol A small arm that can theoretically be fired one-handedly.

Proliferation Spread of weapons, weapons parts, weapons systems and

ammunition.

Receiving communities Communities where demobilized combatants will live and

establish themselves as civilians.

Role (social) The rules an individual in any society is expected to follow

concerning how to behave in any given position, such as

'daughter', 'manager', and 'grandchild'.

Safety, Security and Access to Justice

(SSAJ)

Core element of good governance. It is promoted through three main elements:1. Effective and accountable policing,2. Effective and independent judicial and penalsystem,2.

Professional military and internal security apparatus under effective political and administrative control, respecting the

legal system and human rights.

Security forces Forces that are supposed to guarantee security, such as

the military, the police, intelligence service, the paramilitary,

etc.

Security sector Organizations and individuals in a state that areofficially

> responsible for public order, physical security, and the borders of the state, such as the army, police, border police etc.

Security Sector Reform (SSR)

Often a precondition in conflict torn societies for development and good governance. SSR may meaneither some small transformations within a functioning security system or the complete re-structuring of the state's security apparatus. Especially in post-conflict situations, SSR aims to strengthen the political control over armed bodies.

The biological distinction between males and females of Sex

any species.

Small arms Weapons that can be carried and are used by one person.

Small arms and light weapons (SALW)

Weapons that can be carried and are used by one person.

Social capital The degree to which an individual or group can call in favors,

and the degree to which they can offer these favors to

others.

Stakeholder Someone – a person or an organization – who has or feels

they have an interest in a particular issue.

Transparency The act of disclosing information in a comprehensive,

accurate and timely manner.

UN DDA United Nations Department for Disarmament Affairs.

UNDP United Nations Development Program.

UN Programme of Action/UN PoA

The UN Program of Action calling for international and national

action to control SALW.

Weapons for

A disarmament program aimed at the community level. **Development Program** Instead of providing individual incentives for the return of a weapon, the disarmament of a particular region is rewarded

by community development projects.



Trainer Note (Exercise 1)

This exercise is especially suitable for young participants or participants who are less used to lectures, analyses and discussions. However, it can also be used in other contexts to help "break the ice".

The purpose of this exercise is threefold: first, it acts as an icebreaker and energizer; second, it provides you with insight into how participants feel about their current situation and how they would like it to change; and finally, it helps trainees get into the topic while linking it to their personal situation.

Duration: 10-20 minutes painting, 10 minutes discussion

Material needed: either one big sheet of paper (depending on the group approx. 1m

x 1.5m) or one smaller sheet of paper for every participant; colors,

brushes.

Fix the sheet of paper on the ground and ask trainees to paint their idea of a "perfect world". Either, they can agree to paint a "broad picture" (i.e., a scenery of a "perfect world"), or everyone can paint some elements s/he considers crucial. Alternatively, you can also ask each participant to paint her/his own picture.

After having finished the painting(s), gather in a circle and ask trainees to explain what they painted and why.

Following that, you can also ask how their "perfect world" differs from reality. This provides an opportunity to link the "perfect world" idea to the topic of development. If appropriate, you can write down those differences and use them later for an analysis concerning development needs.

Be prepared to get drawings on themes ranging from "love", "partnership", "big family", "food and water" to "cars", "wealth", "TV" etc. However, you might even find pictures of guns, representing "defending the nation". As the drawings often represent very personal feelings and dreams, please respect every one of them. They can not be "right" or "wrong", "good" or "bad". Through the discussion you will be able to understand the reasons why participants chose to paint what they did.

Section 1

Impacts of armed violence on development

Objectives and Goals of Section 1:

- To clarify the concept of development.
- To introduce the link between SALW and violence.
- To discuss the concept of gender and how gender and armed violence are related.

1. What is development?

Exercise 1: Painting

Draw a picture of what you think would be your "perfect world".



Trainer Note (Exercise 2)

The purpose of this exercise is to further introduce trainees to the topic of development.

Duration: approximately 10-15 minutes

Material needed: paper cards, pens, and a board (if available). If a board is not

available, you can use sticky tape to stick the paper cards onto the

wall.

Let trainees brainstorm the term "development". You can ask them to write down what comes into their minds on paper sheets and to pin them on a board, or you can do this orally. Discuss the results.

As an alternative, you can also divide the trainees into 2 groups. Ask one group to write down what constitutes development for them, the other group to write down what constitutes a lack of development. Compare and discuss results.

Trainer Note

For background information, you might want to refer to some of the following texts on development for your preparation and discussions. Please also have a look at Annex I (MDGs) and Annex III (HDI).

"The basic purpose of development is to enlarge people's choices. In principle, these choices can be infinite and can change over time. People often value achievements that do not show up at all, or not immediately, in income or growth figures: greater access to knowledge, better nutrition and health services, more secure livelihoods, security against crime and physical violence, satisfying leisure hours, political and cultural freedoms and sense of participation in community activities. The objective of development is to create an enabling environment for people to enjoy long, healthy and creative lives."

Mahbub ul Haq created the Human Development Index, which UNDP uses for their annual reports on human development

"Human development is about much more than the rise or fall of national incomes. It is about creating an environment where people can develop their full potential and lead productive, creative lives in accordance with their needs and interests. People are the real wealth of nations. Development is thus about expanding the choices people have to lead valuable lives. It is much more than economic growth, which is only a means — albeit a very important one —of enlarging peoples' choices.

Fundamental to enlarging these choices is building human capabilities the range of things that people can do or be in life. The most basic capabilities for human development are to lead long and healthy lives, to be knowledgeable, to have access to the resources needed for a decent standard of living and to be able to participate in the life of the community. Without these, many choices are simply not available, and many opportunities in life remain inaccessible.









Exercise 2: Discussion

What does "development" mean to you?



As with all similarly broad issues, *development* is being defined by different actors in many different ways. For the purpose of this module, we suggest using the following definition: "Long-term efforts aimed at bringing improvements in the economic, political and social status, environmental stability and the quality of life of all segments of the population"².

The **Millennium Summit** agreed on eight Development Goals to be achieved through reaching 18 related targets (for more details on the MDGs, see Annex I). These are basically the same types of issues one would expect to find in a development agenda. The eight **Millennium Development Goals** (MDGs) are:

- 1) Eradicate extreme poverty and hunger
- 2) Achieve universal primary education
- 3) Promote Gender equality and empower women
- 4) Reduce child mortality
- 5) Improve maternal health
- 6) Combat HIV/AIDS, malaria, and other diseases
- 7) Ensure environmental sustainability
- 8) Develop a global partnership for development

Box—The Millennium Summit

At the United Nations Millennium Summit in September 2000, world leaders agreed to a set of timebound and measurable goals and targets for combating poverty, hunger, disease, illiteracy, environmental degradation and discrimination against women. Placed at the heart of the global agenda, they are now called the Millennium Development Goals (MDGs). The Summit's Millennium Declaration also outlined a wide range of commitments in human rights, good governance and democracy. [...] The MDGs provide a framework for the entire UN system to work coherently together towards a common end. [...] The world is making progress toward the MDGs—but it is uneven and too slow. [...] The challenges for the global community, in both the developed and developing world are to mobilize financial support and political will, re-engage governments, re-orient development priorities and policies, build capacity and reach out to partners in civil society and the private sector.

Source: Implementing the UN Millennium Declaration. United Nations Fact Sheet, United Nations Department of Public Information, October 2002.



This way of looking at development, often forgotten in the immediate concern for accumulating commodities and financial wealth, is not new. Philosophers, economists and political leaders have long emphasized human wellbeing as the purpose of development. As Aristotle said in ancient Greece, "Wealth is evidently not the good we are seeking, for it is merely useful for the sake of something else."

In seeking that something else, human development shares a common vision with human rights. The goal is human freedom. And in pursuing capabilities and realizing rights, this freedom is vital. People must be free to exercise their choices and to participate in decision-making that affects their lives. Human development and human rights are mutually reinforcing, helping to secure the well-being and dignity of all people, building self-respect and the respect of others."



Source: UNDP, Human Development Reports, http://hdr.undp.org/hd/.

Trainer Note (MDG and HDI resources in Annex I, II, III)

It is up to you to decide whether you want to use the Millennium Development Goals (see Annex I) or the UNDP Human Development Indicators (see Annex III) or both to emphasize the human aspects of development, which are most directly affected by SALW misuse.

In Annex II, you will find an overview of how the MDGs and armed violence are linked. At this point of the training, we suggest that you use this only as background material for yourself, though we recommend having a discussion later on (e.g. at the end of Section 2) when you can share Annex II (as a handout or on overhead projector) with trainees.

The text in Annex III is taken from the Human Development Report website. You have to decide whether and how you want to discuss what development means along the lines of this text. Your choice should be made bearing in mind the participants' level of knowledge. However, you might decide that this would be too ambitious. Relevant keywords are highlighted.

For more information on the MDGs and the Human Development Index, see also http://www.un.org/millenniumgoals/ and http://hdr.undp.org/hd/.

Trainer Sensitivity Note

Practitioners from Development Agencies and NGOs are likely to challenge the conception of development outlined in this Section. If they raise significant problems, remind them that the purpose of this module is to provide an introduction to development and not to analyze the concept and nature of development. This is the subject of numerous academic courses and therefore falls outside the bounds of this module.

UNDP has developed indicators of "Human Development", which are reflected in the **Human Development Index** (HDI). For more details see Annex III. They emphasize:

- People's longevity
- Knowledge
- Standard of living
- Community participation

Both the MDGs and the HDI are written from a UN perspective and focus on specific areas. However, other foci may also be significant. The aspect of peace, conflict and violence is neither directly covered in the MDGs nor in the HDI.





Note: the **numerous elements of development are closely related**. As you will see, armed violence perpetuated with SALW has negative impacts on these elements and inter-relationships of development.



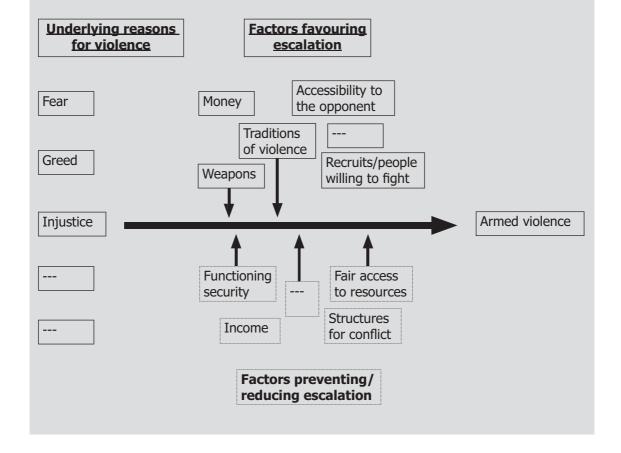
Trainer Note (Exercise 3)

The purpose of this exercise is to identify underlying reasons for violence, as well as factors that favor or reduce the escalation of conflict into violence.

Duration: 10-15 minutes

Material: Pinboard, paper cards, pencils. Blackboard and chalk are good alternatives.

Write the words "ARMED VIOLENCE" on the very right side of the board, with an arrow pointing towards it. Leave enough space on the left-hand side, both above and underneath the arrow (see example below). First, ask trainees for some reasons underlying armed violence. They will probably make suggestions such as "poverty", "injustice", "human rights violations", "crime", "self-defense", etc. Write these down on the left side of the arrow, or ask trainees to write them on cards, which they can pin on the board. Then ask trainees which factors they think favor or reduce the likelihood of an outbreak of armed violence. Place these factors (such as "arms", "spoilers", "money to invest in fighting", " culture of mediation", "favorable economic situation") above and underneath the arrow. Discuss the results.



2. SALW and violence

Overall, the impact of SALW on development occurs through their misuse and contribution to armed violence. Thus, it is useful to begin with a brief understanding of the impact of SALW flows and availability on the nature of armed violence.

Exercise 3: Brainstorming and discussion

- What is the purpose of armed violence?
- What factors favor or reduce the escalation of a conflict into armed violence?



2.1 Causes of violence

The availability of SALW does not by itself cause violence, armed conflicts or armed crime. Violence has numerous causes and dynamics that increase or reduce its likelihood. These causes are largely context specific, which makes generalizations very difficult. Nevertheless, there are several factors that play a role in causing armed violence, which can be divided into 3 categories:

- Structural factors, also called root causes, create the conditions that are necessary for a conflict to develop. These can include weak state structures, group inequalities, economic exclusion, poverty or environmental degradation.
- **Situational factors** are factors contributing to a climate which can bring about violent conflict or escalate violence further. They include ethnic or religious rivalry, economic self-interests, or the presence of SALW.
- **Trigger factors** are single key acts, events, or their anticipation that set off or escalate violent conflict. Both triggers and situational causes fuel the escalation of conflict and determine whether or not it will turn violent.

Box—Structural, situational and trigger factors

Structural causes can include:

- Weak states, intra-state security, and poor governance.
- Discriminatory political institutions, elite politics, illegitimate governments.
- Economic problems, modernization, lack of equal economic and social opportunities, inequitable access to natural resources.
- Patterns of cultural discrimination, problematic group histories.

Situational causes can include:

Uncontrolled security sector, light weapons proliferation, collapsing states, changing intra-state military balances, changing demographics, destabilizing role of neighboring countries, role of diasporas, human rights abuses.

SAD 06A02 Section 1 $t \cdot r \cdot e \cdot s \cdot a$

8

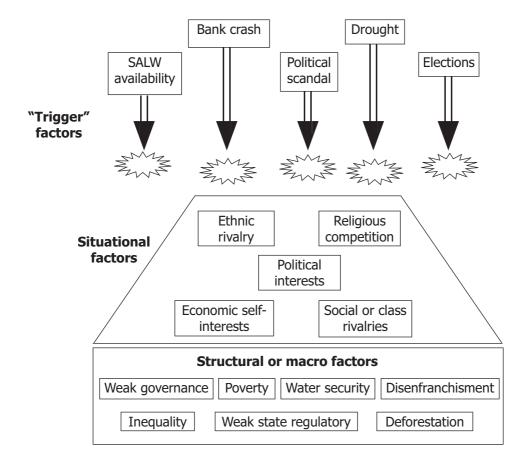
- Political transition, increasing influential exclusionary ideologies, intensifying leadership struggles.
- Mounting economic problems, growing inequities.

Trigger causes are specific incidents, which can include:

- Elections.
- Arrest / assassination of key leader or political figure.
- Drought.
- Sudden collapse of local currency.
- Military coup.
- Rapid change in unemployment.
- Flood.
- Increased price / scarcity of basic commodities.

More examples can be found on the following website: http://www.sais-jhu.edu/cmtoolkit/approaches/causesofconflict.html#anchor1

Table 1: Causes of armed violence



Trainer Note (Visualizing the causes of conflict) As the issue of the different conflict causes is a complicated one, we offer you a variety of ways to visualize the topic through this illustration. Please feel free to choose the one you are most comfortable with.

Trainer Note (The role of SALW in the escalation of violence)

There is evidence of a strong correlation between injury rates from violent crime and levels of gun ownership and availability.5 This appears to be the case in relatively stable developed countries such as the United States. It is even more so in conflict-prone or socially divided societies and in developing and 'transitional' countries where the institutions for conflict management, policing and access to justice are weak. Moreover, arms trafficking and misuse is intimately associated with transnational organized crime, which exploits insecurity and violence, particularly in poor or marginalized urban and rural communities.

Trainer Note (Availability of SALW)

The bullet points on the impact of SALW availability can be explained by the following:

- **SALW makes violence more feasible:** armed violence requires arms.
- **SALW makes violence more likely:** where arms are readily available, and a routine part of daily life, the resort to their use may be more likely than would otherwise be the case.
- SALW contributes to dynamics of insecurity: at a basic level, people/ groups may be more likely to resort to violence if they perceive "enemies" to be more violent. This perception may be informed by the acquisition or accumulation of arms by the "enemy".
- *****....

SALW makes violence more destructive: the use of firearms in armed violence tends to be more destructive than the use of traditional arms/ "Cold arms" (see TRESA Module SALW Basics-Recognizing SALW and Ammunition (SB-R05).

Figure 1: Visualization SALW violence³

Analytical framework Root causes **Proximate causes Positive intervening** factors Background factors Factors that can lead that enhance armed (with the root causes) Decreasing the likelihood conflict to armed conflict of armed conflict Necessary but not Are time-wise closer Example: Seasonal to the outbreak of sufficient causes of factors armed conflict armed conflict Mostly static – Can change quickly change only slowly over time over time Mostly embedded Mostly embedded in historical context Negative intervening in historical context Examples are: factors Examples: Ethnic Government type; Increasing the likelihood diversity; Colonial increase in poverty of armed conflict history; Economic Example: Arms-trade situation

2.2 The role of SALW in the escalation of violence

Even though SALW do not cause violence, it is widely accepted that the availability of SALW helps escalate and/or exacerbate violence and conflict and increases its lethality.⁴



The availability of SALW:

- Makes violence more feasible.
- Makes violence more likely.
- Makes violence more destructive.
- Contributes to dynamics of insecurity

SAD 06A02 Section 1 $t \cdot r \cdot e \cdot s \cdot a$

Trainer Sensitivity Note

Be careful not to imply simple causation. Trainees unfamiliar with causal arguments may interpret information inappropriately. You may need to clarify to trainees the difference between contributing factors and direct causal arguments. You may want to prepare an example not related to SALW to illustrate this point. For example:

Late one night a man was driving home from a bar. As he turned his car left, he looked left and the road appeared to be empty. However, as his car turned he hit a pedestrian crossing the street in the incorrect place. He had not seen the pedestrian because a large bush on the corner had hidden the pedestrian from view. A simple causal argument would claim that the bush was *the* cause of the accident. In reality, causation is more complex: while the accident was partly caused by the poor location of the bush, it also wouldn't have occurred had the driver not been drunk and the pedestrian not been jaywalking. Thus, the bush is a contributing causal factor to the accident.

Similarly, SALW contribute to armed violence: they are necessary for such violence to occur, but do not on their own cause people to misuse them. As such, their availability and misuse contributes to conditions that make violence more likely (SALW are not merely tools of violence, they can engender a range of dynamics that make violence more likely).

Trainer Note



In order to be able to answer questions on different categories and types of SALW as well as on definition matters, we advise you to consult TRESA modules SALV Basics-SALW Definitions (SB-D05) and SALW Basics-SALW Recognition (SB-R05) in preparation for this sub-section.

Overall, impacts of SALW availability include:

- Contributing to dynamics of insecurity.
- Increasing the willingness to resort to violence.
- Contributing to social militarization or cultures of violence.

2.3 What are SALW?

Despite their widespread use, there is no universal definition of SALW (see also TRESA module SALW Basics-SALW Definitions, SB-D05). For the purposes of this module, we recommend defining SALW as all lethal conventional munitions (arms and ammunition) that can be carried, maintained and used by an individual or a small group of individuals, or transported by a small vehicle or pack animal, and that do not require a substantial logistic and maintenance capability.



Box—SALW definitions

In most SALW control-related work and publications, SALW are divided into three categories



- **Small arms** are those arms designed for personal use. They can be maintained, carried and used by one person.
- **Light weapons** are weapons that can be maintained, used and carried by small groups (2-3 persons), or transported by small vehicles or pack animals.
- **Ammunition and explosives** form an integral part of small arms and light weapons, since weapons can be rendered useless without appropriate ammunition.

Not included in the definition of SALW are so called 'cold arms' or 'arms blanches', which includes machetes, knives, swords, or other implements that can be used as weapons, e.g. sticks and clubs. However, such implements can, and notoriously have been used to commit atrocities and genocide. For more information on different SALW, please see TRESA module SALW Basics-SALW Recognition (SB-R05).



Trainer Note

Violence and conflict have an impact on gender roles. The impact of SALW violence is felt and experienced differently by men, women, boys and girls, the elderly and the young. So, in order to take action and become involved in issues related to SALW violence, the awareness of these differences and relationships is crucial for success. That's why we consider it very important to talk about this topic in detail.



Note: gender is a sensitive issue that might require your skills as a mediator. Our aim is to make participants aware of the gender issue, but not to cause tension.

Trainer Note



If you are training in situations where gender is a sensitive issue, it might be wise to separate males and females while discussing what guns symbolize to each of them.

Please keep in mind that gender is a very touchy issue for a number of reasons:

- Culturally, males in many societies perceive women as inferior, juvenile, and as objects of control. Your trainees may express or feel these sentiments even if not expressed, and the degree to which you need to emphasize equality is something you must decide on the spot, often with a particular trainee(s) in mind. This also means that quite often women and girls will be reluctant to express themselves in a group with men and boys and, if they do express themselves, will ensure they do not go against male opinion.
- Socially, women often are excluded from certain activities and behaviors. These *may* include roles as organizers or fighters, and your trainees may see discussions of the role of women as either unnecessary or even threatening to the social order.
- If you are working in a post-conflict society, it is likely that some of your trainees may have had experiences as either perpetrators or victims of SALW-caused gender-based-violence (GBV). You should therefore approach this topic with the outmost care and check with the trainees if they feel comfortable enough in dealing with this topic. For this session you could also offer to split the group into a female and a male group if one or more trainees feels uncomfortable speaking about their experiences with the other sex present.

Box—What is Gender Based Violence?8

According the United Nations High Commissioner for Refugees (UNHCR), the term 'gender-based violence' (GBV) is used to distinguish violence that targets individuals or groups of individuals on the basis of their gender from other forms of violence. GBV includes violent acts such as rape, torture, mutilation, sexual slavery, forced impregnation and murder. When involving women, GBV is violence that is directed against a woman or girl because she is female, or that affects women disproportionately.

This does not mean that all acts against a woman are gender-based violence or that all victims of gender-based violence are only female.

'Sexual violence' is a form of GBV that involves sexual exploitation and abuse. It refers to any act, attempt or threat of a sexual nature that results, or is likely to



result in, physical, psychological and emotional harm. It is the most common form of GBV and has been used as a 'weapon' of war to inflict harm on the local population.

Many people have at some point in their lives experienced GBV at gunpoint, often resulting in long-term psychological and physical damage. Especially in war and conflict situations, the risk and incidence of gender-based violence increase. This is due to a combination of factors, including the breakdown of law and order and large-scale population movements, specifically of women and children.⁹

If you want to read more widely on GBV we recommend:

- Farr, Vanessa A. and Kiflemarian Gebre-Wold (eds.): Gender Perspectives on Small Arms and Light Weapons: Regional and International Concerns. BICC Brief 24 (July 2002). http://www.bicc.de/publications/briefs/brief24/brief24.pdf
- Bouta, Tsjeard, Georg Frerks, and Ian Bannon: Gender, Conflict, and Development. Washington, D.C.: The World Bank 2005.



Trainer Note (Exercise 4)

The purpose of this exercise is to illustrate and build sensitivity around the fact that SALW and armed violence are often perceived differently by men and women.

Duration: 10-15 minutes preparation, 15 minutes discussion (depending on the

group, the discussion might take longer).

Divide trainees into small groups (preferably of 4-6 people), and if possible into purely male and female groups. Ask them to discuss what guns symbolize to each of them. Each group should be asked to present their results. If there are clear differences between the male and female groups (which need not be the case), discuss where participants think these differences come from and explain to them how men and women, boys and girls often relate differently to small arms and violence.

If appropriate (especially for participants with a high level of education), you can also do this exercise in the form of a simplified focus group interview. Forming groups of approx. 7 participants each, ask 2 people to be the "leaders" and notetakers of the focus group interviews. Instruct them on how to carefully lead the discussion in order to get important results. After the end of the interviews, ask these leaders to present the results of their group work. Please be aware that if you do this exercise in form of focus group interviews, it will need more time (30 minutes group work, at least 20 minutes discussion). However, although more time and preparation are required, with the right group of trainees this exercise can be very effective and provide a lot of information! (If you need more information on focus group interviews, please refer to TRESA module Basic Principles of Field Research on Small Arms Action (BPF05).

To give some examples, guns can be a symbol for:

- Supremacy
- Self-confidence
- Defense
- Masculinity
- Power
- Pride
- Influence
- Strength
- Helplessness
- Protection
- Security
- Violence
- Threat
- Homicide
- Death
- (mortal) Fear
- Security forces
- Police



2.4 The gender dimension: men and women and guns

Exercise 4: Discussion and group work

Divide into separate groups (if possible into a female and a male group). Discuss what guns symbolize to each of you.



SAD 06A02 Section 1 $t \cdot r \cdot e \cdot s \cdot a$ 19



Note: please ensure that the trainees consider and bear in mind that there are differences between women/girls and men/boys and their "relation" to small arms. More precisely:

- Women represent a significant proportion of small arms victims, while, generally, they are less often the perpetrators of small arms violence.
- Women are particularly at risk from legal small arms in their home as they are often victims of domestic violence. This means that policies solely aimed at illegal weapons are insufficient for women's particular concerns.
- Small arms are strongly associated with notions of masculinity. Women are usually less likely to use small arms than men; if they do, however, it is often for different reasons. Moreover, their perspectives on guns differ substantially from men. In the study "Young soldiers: why they choose to fight"⁶, boys spoke of the attraction of the military in general and the fictional images presented by Rambo-style films, or of international, national, or local soldiers or militants as real-life role models. Most girls interviewed in the study did not share the same fascination with guns. While some girls recognized that being issued a gun by an armed group was an acknowledgement of their status as full members, and others saw the gun as their means of protection, few spoke of the actual attraction of these weapons as such. A fascination with guns is rare among girls.
- Women often support strong measures to control access to small arms and have already played a major role in initiatives to that effect. For example, when a gunman randomly shot a group of children in Granada Hill, California, USA in August 1999, a woman launched an appeal for all women to gather outside the White House in Washington on Mother's Day 2000 to demand that Congress pass gun control legislation. Over 750,000 demonstrators gathered in Washington, while a further 60 marches took place simultaneously across the country. These marches were called the "Million Mom March".
- An example from South Africa: "We felt the biggest threat to our new democracy was the surplus weapons of war that had saturated our country". Adele Kirsten, a peace and anti-militarization campaigner and one of the founders of Gun Free South Africa (GFSA), which was established in 1994 the same year as South Africa's first democratic elections. GFSA was one of the civil society organizations that lobbied successfully for tough gun controls. Adele Kirsten says: "it is the women in particular in GFSA who bear the brunt of what appears to be white male rage. We are targeted with abusive phone calls, the name-calling whether it be on public radio or in the press, often with an implicit violence all this because we are seen as taking away their guns. It is not pleasant but what it tells us is that we are challenging deep issues here of sexual and gender identity, the core of colonial white male identity."

Trainer Note (Exercise 5)

The purpose of this exercise is to raise awareness of typical gender roles, how they are perceived and how they might or might have changed. Duration: 10-30 minutes.

Show trainees the pictures provided in Annex IV a-c, one after the other. Ask trainees what they see and what it symbolizes to them. Then ask whether they believe these pictures reflect reality, and why or why not. If you have time and want to get deeper into the discussion, you may also ask whether they think traditional roles are an ideal that should be strived for, or whether and how these should be changed.

•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	0	•	•	•	0	•	•	0	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	0	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	D
•	•	•	•	•	•	0	0	0	•	•	0	0	•	•	0	0	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	• •	•	•	0	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0
0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0
•	•	0	•	0	0	0	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	0	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	0	•	0	•	0	•	•	•	• •	•	0	0	•	•		•	•	0	•	•	0	•	•	
•		•	•	•	•	•		0	•	•	•	•	•	•			•	•			•	•	0		•	•	•			•	•		•	•			•		•	•	0	•	•	•		•	
•	•	•	•	0	•	0	0	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	0	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•		•	0	0	•	•		•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	
0	•	•	•	•			0		•	•			•	•		•	•	•		0	•	•			•	•	•	0	•	•	•		•	•	0	•	•		•	•	0		•	•	•	•	
•	•	•	•	•		0	0		•	•			•	•			•	•	0	0	•	•			•	•	•	0	•	•	•		•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	0		•	•		•	
•	•		•	0		0	0	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	0	•	•	0	0	•	•	0	0	•	•	•			•	•		•	0	0		•				0	•	•			•	0
0	•		•			0	0		•	•			•	•			•	•			•	•			•	•			•	•	•		•	0		•	•		•		0		•		•	• (•
0	•		•	•					•	•			•	•		0	•	•			•		0	0	•	•	•		•	•	•		•	•			•		•		0		•	•		•	
0	•		•	•			0		•	•			•	•			•	•		0	•	•			•	•		0	•	•	•		•		0	•	•		•		0		•	•	•	• (
																					•				•					•	•						•					•	•			0 (
			•										•			0						0	0	0		•	•			•	•						•					•	•			• (
0			•						•	•			•	•			•	•			•	•			•	•			•	•	•		•	0			•		•				•			• (
			•							•			•				•	•								•				•				0			•				0		•			• (
0			•						•	•			•	•			•	•		0	•	•			•	•			•	•	•		•	0			•		•				•			• (
									•	•			•	•			•					•								•							•						•				
																														•													•			•	•
												•									•				•					•							•						•				•
																														•																	
					•						-										•	•	•		•									•										-			
	•		•	•	•	•	•											•								•			•	•			•	•		•		, •	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	
•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	0 (Ð
		-																																											0.0		

Exercise 5: Discussion

"Typically male, typically female?"





Box—Definition

The concept of gender is used to explain different learned identities associated with masculinity and femininity: it describes socially constructed as opposed to biologically determined identities of women and men. Gender shapes the roles, relationships, experiences and expectations of women, men, boys and girls in a society. It is intertwined with other forms of social differentiation such as age, ethnicity, class, caste, religion and socio-economic status. These different roles and relationships influenced by local, national and regional contexts often determine ways in which people are affected by the availability of SALW and the impact of SALW on their lives, both in conflict and non-conflict situations. Men, women and children experience, and are affected by SALW and armed violence in different ways.

Men

The highest percentage of both perpetrators and victims of SALW violence are men. Men are often expected by society to be the ones who have to defend and protect their pride, reputation, families, country or property; and who have to provide the necessities of living. Men often see weapons as symbols of characteristics such as "courage", "masculinity" or "honor". The last two points, in particular, help to explain why in many cultures and situations men often perceive guns as generally positive and necessary for their survival.

Women

Although in many cultures women don't have access to weapons, their lives are strongly influenced by SALW: they are targets of rape, other forms of sexual violence and killings in conflict situations, crime, and domestic violence (violence in their homes). They are health providers and caretakers of the victims of armed violence.

Whenever men are absent in times of crisis, women are responsible for the survival of their families and have to take over all kinds of responsibilities at the community level. Women are indirectly involved in fighting, for example as associates to armed forces. Often they are forced to act as "combatant wives", cooks, spies, or messengers, and often have to suffer sexual violence. In many countries there is a considerable number of female combatants, either in the military or (more often) non-state armed forces. While some women may also see SALW in their household as a means of protection, women generally tend to be more skeptical, or even have a negative opinion about the benefits of SALW for society.

Children

Children tend to be wholly victims of small arms use. Even when children turn into perpetrators of SALW violence, this is almost always at the instigation of (ir)responsible adults: every year thousands of children are killed or wounded by small arms. In conflict situations, children often can't go to school and don't have access to health care.

In many countries in crisis, children and youth are associated to armed forces. Children and youth join armed youth gangs and become involved in armed crime.

Note: gender is a dynamic concept, and gender roles can and do change. For example, in times of war women will take over responsibilities that are culturally considered to be the domain of men, such as acting as the head of the household or being an armed fighter.

Box—Gender roles, attitudes and experience with SALW



Men:Defender
Provider
Protector



Women:Nurturers
Supporters
Care-givers



Children: Vulnerable Dependent Impressionable

Remember: SALW affect and are perceived by different sections of the population in very different ways. As a result, the gender dimension of small arms action must always be kept in mind when planning SALW control activities.



Note: despite the potentially important roles of women in SALW control, most efforts to reduce the misuse and proliferation of small arms are targeted nearly exclusively at men, which affects the overall outcome.

Notes	
	• • • • •
	• • • • •
	• • • • •
	• • • • •
	• • • • •
	• • • • •
	• • • • •
	• • • • •
	• • • • •
	• • • • •
	• • • • •
• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •	• • • • •
• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •	• • • • •
• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •	• • • • •
• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •	• • • • •
• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •	• • • • •
• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •	• • • • •
• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •	• • • • •
Trainer Note You might find it useful to use the conflict life cycle. Please find an image of in Annex V.	this cycle

Section 1

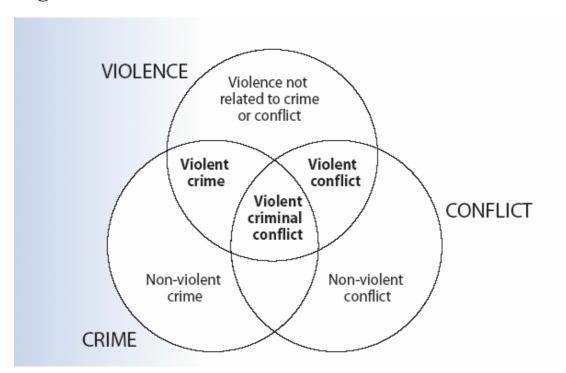
3. Conflict, post-conflict and non-conflict development

Complex interrelationships vary between contexts. An important distinction must therefore be made between countries in conflict, post-conflict countries and 'normal' developing societies.

There are a number of forms of armed violence in which SALW are instrumental and dynamic. They include various forms of conflict and crime such as:

- War.
- Civil war.
- Inter-communal conflict.
- Crime and banditry.
- Criminal social violence (including domestic and gender-based violence).

Figure 2¹⁰



The distinction between post-conflict and non-conflict situations, however, is not as strong as it may appear. In all of the above situations, armed violence may have similar economic and social impacts, and development will likely be affected negatively in each (see Section 2).

SAD 06A02 Section 1 $t \cdot r \cdot e \cdot s \cdot a$ 27

es	
• • • • • •	
• • • • • •	
• • • • • •	
/m ·	N.T.
Trainer	Note
For a case	tudy on how SALW violence influences security in non-conflict situations,
please refe	to the case study on Ghana provided in Annex VI, especially lines 26-47.
	,
	,
	,
	,
	,
	,
	,
- 0 0 0 0 0	

Casualties

High casualty and injury rates amongst civilians remain high even after peace agreements.¹¹ Rates of death and injury from gun use can be as high in 'non-conflict' developing societies suffering from high levels of violent crime as they are in countries 'in conflict'.

Case study

Around Kandahar in Afghanistan, the annual incidence of weapons injuries declined by only 30 - 40% in the post-conflict period (1995-1997) compared to the period during conflict (1991-1995).

Injury rates from armed crime in countries such as Brazil and South Africa appear comparable to those of some countries suffering some degree of armed conflict, such as Indonesia or Palestine. For example, in the Occupied Territories, 250 Palestinian and 72 Israeli children were killed over a 23-month period between September 2000 and August 2002. In the 23 months between February 2000 and December 2001, 612 children were killed in Rio de Janeiro.¹²

Political, economic and social impacts

The political-economic patterns established during war generally endure after peace agreements.13 Groups or individuals, such as warlords, continue to use violence for economic gain. Violence and insecurity obstruct farming and other economic activities, and vulnerable civilians and businesses have low incentives to invest time and resources in surplus production.

Non-conflict societies suffering from inadequate policing and access to justice and from high levels of armed violence and organized crime often develop similar political-economic distortions. Access to SALW enables gangs and individuals to extort goods, raising transport costs, bankrupting small and medium farmers and businesses, and distorting businesses in favor of well-connected elites with privileged access to state or private security forces.

The insecurity and fear experienced in areas where levels of social and domestic violence are very high disempower vulnerable people and undermine development.

Box—Greed and grievance

There is growing awareness of the combinations of greed and grievance that can motivate armed violence, as in Sierra Leone or Liberia.14 After peace agreements, similar processes are at play. The combination of widely available SALW and a large pool of ex-combatants enable warlords and criminal gangs to continue to use violence for economic benefits and engage in predatory behavior that threaten the livelihoods of vulnerable communities.

30

Summary of Section 1

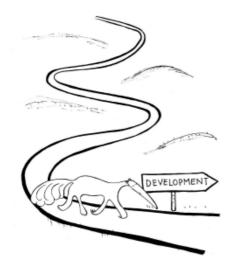
- While SALW are not the cause of violence, they can contribute to the escalation of violence.
- The availability and misuse of SALW impacts men, women and children differently, which must be kept in mind when planning for SALW research and action.
- While the interrelationships between arms and violence vary according to the context, a high level of armed conflict has similar impacts on development in post-conflict and non-conflict situations.

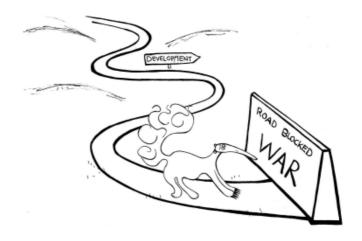
Section 2

Interrelationships between development and armed violence

Objectives and Goals of Section 2:

- To become familiar with the direct and indirect effects of armed violence.
- To highlight the complex interrelationships between development and armed violence.





ites	
• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •	
• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •	
• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •	
• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •	
• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •	
• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •	
• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •	
• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •	
• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •	
• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •	
• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •	
• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •	
the rest of the class. Emphasiz of the availability and use of	k, 10-15 minutes discussion. of 4-5 people, and have them present their results to ze that, even though there are some positive aspects small arms, these are always coupled by negative phasize this by forming opposite pairs:
Positive	Negative
SALW increase security	SALW increase insecurity
SALW give power	SALW intimidate, help violate human rights, disempower people
SALW give courage	SALW humiliate, cause fear
SALW provide for income	SALW deprive of property
Etc	1 1 7
You can also use this opportuni	ity to remind trainees of the gender aspect!

1. Impacts of SALW on development

"Not only are development, security and human rights all imperative; they also reinforce each other. This relationship has only been strengthened in our era of rapid technological advances, increasing economic interdependence, globalization and dramatic geopolitical change. While poverty and denial of human rights may not be said to "cause" civil war, terrorism or organized crime, they all greatly increase the risk of instability and violence. Similarly, war and atrocities are far from the only reasons that countries are trapped in poverty, but they undoubtedly set back development."



UN Secretary General, Kofi Annan, "In Larger Freedom: Towards Development, Security and Human Rights for All" 2005

Exercise 1: Group work and discussion

■ What are the impacts (positive and negative) of SALW availability and use?



The widespread use and misuse of SALW has direct and indirect impacts on civilians: they fuel conflicts, kill, cause population displacement, and destabilize whole regions. Their use and misuse can obstruct humanitarian relief and development programs, exacerbate gender-based violence, undermine peace initiatives, pose an obstacle to education and development, and foster a "culture of violence." SALW make killing or injuring other people (or oneself) a relatively easy and simple process.

The complex interrelationships between armed violence and development present key challenges, but also useful opportunities for taking action.

One has to make a distinction between **direct** and **indirect impacts** of armed violence:

Direct impacts

Among the direct human costs of SALW availability and misuse, the most obvious and destructive relate to the **number of people killed and injured every year.**

Several hundreds of thousands of people are killed annually by SALW, and even more get injured and sometimes suffer for life. Death and injury from SALW occur both in war and peace, through conflict-related violence, crime, but also domestic violence, accidents or suicide.

Indirect impacts

In most developing countries, the **indirect social, political and economic impacts of injury and insecurity arising from the threat or use of SALW** are as significant as the direct costs mentioned above. In particular, the availability of SALW for misuse and violence and their role as a multiplier of the threat and lethality of armed violence increases the possible scale of indirect impacts of violence.

SAD 06A02 Section 2 $t \cdot r \cdot e \cdot s \cdot a$ 3

Trainer Note (Exercise 2)

The purpose of this exercise is to help trainees better understand the interrelationship between SALW violence and development.

Duration: 30-60 minutes

Material needed: black board or pin board to visualize discussion results; chalk or pen;

cards and pins if necessary.



This led discussion may require a lot of input and guidance from your side. Be well prepared and decide beforehand whether you want to focus on one segment of development or leave it up to the participants to decide.

Provide participants with a starting point at which SALW violence impacts upon life. This can be, for example:

- 1. A family (father, mother, a 16- and a 7-year-old son, a 12-, a 5- and a 2-year-old girl, a 5-month-old baby). They live in a rural area and have a little farm for subsistence. The father earns some extra money in a nearby craft shop. Although it is difficult, the parents try everything to earn enough money to provide their children with proper school education, and so far they have managed. The eldest son dreams of working in an office, while the daughter wants to become a nurse. One day, conflict breaks out and the father joins one of the fighting groups.
- 2. A family (father, mother, a 16- and a 7-year-old son, a 12-, a 5- and a 2-year-old girl, a 5-month-old baby). They live in a poor quarter of town with a high crime rate. One day, the father is shot in the leg and goes to the hospital.
- 3. A small village. At night, armed groups loot the fields and steal the cattle.
- 4. A small market town, which is the only trade center for the whole region. Due to armed conflict, streets are often blocked by armed groups who erect roadblocks where they ask for money, ambush or attack cars and buses.
- 5. A country whose main export item is steel. Due to armed violence, assaults and violent unrest by armed groups in the most important production area, workers don't dare to come to work anymore.
- 6. ...

Starting from one of these scenarios, ask trainees what the consequences of these situations/events will be, and the consequences of the consequences, and so on. For example,

1. The father doesn't earn any extra money anymore and can't help in the field. ⇒ The eldest son and the mother have to take over some of his responsibilities. ⇒ The 12-year-old daughter has to spend more time looking after her siblings. ⇒ There might not be enough time and money for the children to go to school. ⇒ This deprives them of a good education and has a negative impact on their future. > The family has fewer crops to sell on the market. ⇒ The mother can't take care of her children the way she would like to ⇒ The children's state of health gets worse...etc.

In most cases these indirect impacts have two linked effects:

- The costs of the impact itself.
- The broader opportunity costs (i.e., opportunities for development are lost because resources are spent on the conflict or lost as a result of the impact itself).

Both armed conflict and armed crime have similar negative impacts – particularly at local levels – and can undermine development at the macro level. For instance, major armed conflict may deter large investment by foreign firms. Likewise, high levels of armed crime in particular areas of a city deter businesses from those areas, further undermining local security and development.

2. The interrelationship between SALW and development

Exercise 2: Discussion

■ Discuss the interrelationship between SALW violence and development.



- 4. Farmers and traders don't dare to come to the market anymore. ⇒ There is not enough food available for the people living in the town. ⇒ Due to the violence, supply from outside can't reach the town anymore. Or, in order to provide food supply from the outside, the government has to provide security escorts, which may increase the level of violence. ⇒ Food shortage, children suffer from malnutrition. Or, taxes increase and money is transferred from the health and education sector to the security sector. ⇒ Increasing level of infant mortality, or lower quality of education and health care. ⇒
- 5. Production level decreases. ⇒ Less steel exports. Or, the government sends in security forces. ⇒ Less money available and the level of violence may increase ⇒ the government has to save money in other sectors ⇒ ...

What kind of story you want to use and in what detail you want to tell it (e.g., which country, the names of the characters, their profession, etc.), depends on you. Also, you can lead the discussion and direct it from the household to the state level, or vice versa, by asking how a loss of crops influences the region/country; how the closing down of production sites influences the families of the workers; or what impact a decrease in exports/foreign investment has on the population. It is up to you when you want to interfere. You can also interrupt the story with fresh input by asking questions such as "what happens if the violence spreads to the neighboring areas?" or "the cars of the main organization providing humanitarian aid get attacked several times in a few week. How will this influence the situation?" and so on.

One option, which also loosens up the exercise, is to have the trainees sit in a big circle with the trainer standing in the middle. Start telling the story, then throw a ball to one of the participants and ask him to continue. Depending on the group, the trainee might then either throw the ball to someone else to continue, or back to the trainer who can then chose the next one to answer. This gives an opportunity to include trainees who are usually reserved, as well as adds some physical activity.

In order to cover impacts both on the micro- and macro-levels, we recommend that you choose one story focussing on the influence of armed violence on the family or local community (e.g., stories 1, 2 and 3), and one on the city, region or nation (e.g., stories 4 and 5).

We also recommend that you to sum up and write down the results in order to demonstrate participants how far-reaching the consequences of armed violence can be (see also trainer note on visualization below).

•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•			•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•
•	•	•	0	0	•		•	•	0	•	•	•	0	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•
•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•
•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•
•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•
•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•			•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•
•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•			•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•
	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•
•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•		•	•	•			•	•			•
																0						0	•																					

7

Impact	Comment
Health situation	 Conflicts result in a series of side effects (displacement, poor access to food and water, lack of hygiene), which have a negative impact on health. This becomes e.g. visible in a high child mortality rate.
	Lack of access to medical facilities.
	Often there is no possibility to reach a hospital because of fighting or a lack of transport.
	Doctors may have left town in order to escape the fighting.
	■ In conflict situation, medicine is often not available.
	Children who are parts of armed groups are often in a very poor state of health. This is especially true for girls and boys who have been sexually abused.
Schooling and education	■ No access to education
education	Schools have to close down because the situation is too dangerous
	Children can't go to schools because of risks on the way (e.g., they might be forcefully recruited by fighting forces, or become victims of armed crime).
	Displacement results in a lack of school attendance.
	Children who are parts of armed groups usually don't receive any school education.
	As a consequence of the low level of education, children are not prepared to get good training and job opportunities for the future. This can end in a vicious circle: poorly educated youth or adults don't have alternatives to earn their money with arms, e.g. by enrolling in the army, working as a security guard, or becoming involved in crime.
Social structure	Destruction of the social structure through migration and displacement. Armed violence is a significant factor for the decision to leave home. This is not only true for conflict situations: people might decide to move to another quarter if they don't feel save anymore.
	Children are forced or persuaded to become part of armed groups.
	• Over 300 000 children under 18 are fighting in conflicts around the world.
	In the narcotics trade, thousands of children are abused to carry arms and to get involved in crime. For example, in the favelas of Rio de Janeiro, almost half of the 12 000 children involved in the narcotics trade are armed.
	Street gangs are a major security risk in many big cities.
	Children who are part of armed groups are often separated and alienated from their families.
	Children affected by armed violence are often perpetrators and victims at the same time: They might be forced to commit atrocities, and are physically and mentally misused.



The interrelationships between armed violence and development are complex, as the tables below show:

Impact	Comment
Health situation	Conflicts result in a series of side effects (displacement, poor access to food and water, lack of hygiene), which have a negative impact on health.
	Lack of access to medical facilities.
	Poor health state of children who are parts of armed groups.
Schooling and education	■ No access to education
	Displacement results in a lack of school attendance.
	Children who are parts of armed groups usually don't receive any school education.
	Long time consequence resulting from the low level of education.
Social structure	Destruction of the social structure through migration and displacement.
	Children are forced or persuaded to become part of armed groups.
	Children who are part of armed groups are often separated and alienated from their families.
	Children affected by armed violence are often perpetrators and victims at the same time.
	Armed violence and conflict destroys family structures and gender relations.
Economy	Reduced productivity stemming from death, injury and displacement.
	High costs for health care and reconstruction.
	■ High costs for defence and security.
	Loss in production.
	Negative effects on trade.
	■ The lack of security leads to a decline of foreign investment.
	Armed violence has negative impacts on the economic situation on the household level.
State performance	Deleterious effects on governance.
	Role of security forces.
	Human rights violations by security forces.
Development assistance	Withdrawal of humanitarian aid and development assistance.

	Armed violence and conflict destroys family structures and gender relations. For example, if a family father has to fight, or has been injured or killed by SALW, the burden of securing the survival of the families is completely on the shoulders of the mother, but also the children. Women often have to accept traditionally male roles, while children have to fulfil adult work.
Economy	 Reduced productivity stemming from death, injury and displacement. Manpower is reduced.
	High costs for health care and reconstruction.
	The costs for treating SALW wound and to rehabilitate a patient are very high. This is a high burden for the public health sector, or, even more likely, for the patient and his/her family.
	Similarly, reconstruction costs are high and an obstacle to post-conflict recovery.
	High costs for defence and security. In states with a high level of armed violence, the government has to spend a lot of resources on the defence and security sector, like the police and military. Private persons might also invest in security measures or even armed guards.
	Loss in production. The destruction of industry or crops during conflict, or the limited access of workers to their fields or factories due to a high security risk on the way, reduces productivity.
	Negative effects on trade. Poor production, a lack of infrastructure, and a poor system of transport in post-conflict situations negatively influence trade. In situation of insecurity (conflict or non-conflict), dangerous routes of transportation or a lack of access to local market areas has similar effects.
	The lack of security leads to a decline of foreign investment.
	Also on the household level, armed violence has negative impacts on the economic situation. This is e.g. true if one or several family members are wounded or killed and drop out as bread-earner of the family, if fields can't be tilled, if there is no access to the local market, or if money has to be spent on security devices or weapons instead of other goods.
State performance	 Deleterious effects on governance. Conflict and armed violence complicate good governance or make it impossible.
	 Role of security forces. They might get too much power and control, e.g. with police adopting a paramilitary style.
	Human rights violations by security forces. In times of conflict or armed violence, this might become more acceptable by the government.
Development assistance	Withdrawal of humanitarian aid and development assistance. Due to violence and armed assaults humanitarian aid agencies had to reduce the distribution of relief supplies in many cases, because of a lack of access to their beneficiaries and for fear of armed attack.
	In high risk areas, security costs rise, resulting in less money left to be spent on supply goods.

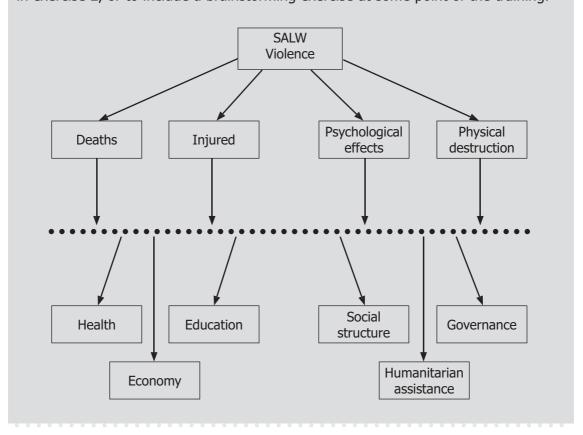
300-500 000 victims annually. This refers both to conflict (war, civil war, etc.) and non-conflict situations (crime, accidents, suicides, etc.). Exact numbers can't be given because of a lack of data and health reporting, especially in conflict situations. The number of indirect conflict deaths is presumably much higher. The great majority of small arms casualties are young men of fighting age especially age group 15-29, rather than women, children or the elderly! Women and children are very often the victims of armed violence even though they are not armed. The UN estimates that since 1990, more to 2 million children have been killed in conflicts by SALW. At the same time, young men are the main perpetrators of SALW viole A high percentage of SALW victims are civilians, many of them children. Different numbers circulate, but a reasonable estimate is probably betw 30 and 60%. SALW kill more people than heavy conventional weapons. It is estimate that ¾ of civil victims are killed by SALW, grenades and landmines. Wounded Millions of people are wounded by armed violence every year. Many of the victims have to suffer for lifetime, because of pain or mutilation). Again, the number of civilians and children is high. The UN estimates the since 1990, more than 5 million children have been crippled through SA injuries. Psychological consequences The psychological stress is extremely high for children who have been affected by war (e.g., as members of armed groups or victims of war),	Impact	Comment
 The great majority of small arms casualties are young men of fighting ac especially age group 15-29, rather than women, children or the elderly? Women and children are very often the victims of armed violence even though they are not armed. The UN estimates that since 1990, more to 2 million children have been killed in conflicts by SALW. At the same time, young men are the main perpetrators of SALW viole. A high percentage of SALW victims are civilians, many of them children. Different numbers circulate, but a reasonable estimate is probably betw 30 and 60%. SALW kill more people than heavy conventional weapons. It is estimate that ¾ of civil victims are killed by SALW, grenades and landmines. Wounded Millions of people are wounded by armed violence every year. Many of the victims have to suffer for lifetime, because of pain or mutilation). Again, the number of civilians and children is high. The UN estimates the since 1990, more than 5 million children have been crippled through SA injuries. Psychological consequences Victims of SALW violence and intimidation often suffer from psychological consequences. The psychological stress is extremely high for children who have been affected by war (e.g., as members of armed groups or victims of war), 	Death rate	etc.) and non-conflict situations (crime, accidents, suicides, etc.). Exact numbers can't be given because of a lack of data and health reporting,
especially age group 15-29, rather than women, children or the elderly Women and children are very often the victims of armed violence even though they are not armed. The UN estimates that since 1990, more to 2 million children have been killed in conflicts by SALW. At the same time, young men are the main perpetrators of SALW viole A high percentage of SALW victims are civilians, many of them children. Different numbers circulate, but a reasonable estimate is probably betw 30 and 60%. SALW kill more people than heavy conventional weapons. It is estimate that ¾ of civil victims are killed by SALW, grenades and landmines. Wounded Millions of people are wounded by armed violence every year. Many of the victims have to suffer for lifetime, because of pain or mutilation). Again, the number of civilians and children is high. The UN estimates the since 1990, more than 5 million children have been crippled through SA injuries. Psychological consequences Victims of SALW violence and intimidation often suffer from psychological consequences. The psychological stress is extremely high for children who have been affected by war (e.g., as members of armed groups or victims of war), as members of armed groups or victims of war), as members of armed groups or victims of war), as members of armed groups or victims of war), as members of armed groups or victims of war), as members of armed groups or victims of war), as members of armed groups or victims of war), as members of armed groups or victims of war), as members of armed groups or victims of war).		The number of indirect conflict deaths is presumably much higher.
though they are not armed. The UN estimates that since 1990, more to 2 million children have been killed in conflicts by SALW. At the same time, young men are the main perpetrators of SALW viole A high percentage of SALW victims are civilians, many of them children. Different numbers circulate, but a reasonable estimate is probably betw 30 and 60%. SALW kill more people than heavy conventional weapons. It is estimate that ¾ of civil victims are killed by SALW, grenades and landmines. Wounded Millions of people are wounded by armed violence every year. Many of the victims have to suffer for lifetime, because of pain or mutilation). Again, the number of civilians and children is high. The UN estimates the since 1990, more than 5 million children have been crippled through SA injuries. Psychological consequences Victims of SALW violence and intimidation often suffer from psychological consequences. The psychological stress is extremely high for children who have been affected by war (e.g., as members of armed groups or victims of war), as members of armed groups or victims of war), as members of armed groups or victims of war), as members of armed groups or victims of war), as members of armed groups or victims of war), as members of armed groups or victims of war), as members of armed groups or victims of war), as members of armed groups or victims of war), as members of armed groups or victims of war), as members of armed groups or victims of war).		The great majority of small arms casualties are young men of fighting age, especially age group 15-29, rather than women, children or the elderly ¹⁵ .
 A high percentage of SALW victims are civilians, many of them children. Different numbers circulate, but a reasonable estimate is probably betw 30 and 60%. SALW kill more people than heavy conventional weapons. It is estimate that ¾ of civil victims are killed by SALW, grenades and landmines. Wounded Millions of people are wounded by armed violence every year. Many of the victims have to suffer for lifetime, because of pain or mutilation). Again, the number of civilians and children is high. The UN estimates the since 1990, more than 5 million children have been crippled through SA injuries. Psychological consequences The psychological stress is extremely high for children who have been affected by war (e.g., as members of armed groups or victims of war), as members of armed groups or victims of war), as members of armed groups or victims of war), as members of armed groups or victims of war), as members of armed groups or victims of war), as members of armed groups or victims of war), as members of armed groups or victims of war), as members of armed groups or victims of war), as members of armed groups or victims of war), as members of armed groups or victims of war). 		though they are not armed. The UN estimates that since 1990, more than
Different numbers circulate, but a reasonable estimate is probably betw 30 and 60%. SALW kill more people than heavy conventional weapons. It is estimate that ¾ of civil victims are killed by SALW, grenades and landmines. Wounded Millions of people are wounded by armed violence every year. Many of the victims have to suffer for lifetime, because of pain or mutilation). Again, the number of civilians and children is high. The UN estimates the since 1990, more than 5 million children have been crippled through SA injuries. Psychological consequences Victims of SALW violence and intimidation often suffer from psychological consequences. The psychological stress is extremely high for children who have been affected by war (e.g., as members of armed groups or victims of war), and the strength of the suffer from psychological consequences or suffer from psychological consequences.		At the same time, young men are the main perpetrators of SALW violence.
that ¾ of civil victims are killed by SALW, grenades and landmines. Wounded Millions of people are wounded by armed violence every year. Many of the victims have to suffer for lifetime, because of pain or mutilation). Again, the number of civilians and children is high. The UN estimates the since 1990, more than 5 million children have been crippled through SA injuries. Psychological consequences Victims of SALW violence and intimidation often suffer from psychological consequences. The psychological stress is extremely high for children who have been affected by war (e.g., as members of armed groups or victims of war), as members of armed groups or victims of war), as members of armed groups or victims of war), as members of armed groups or victims of war), as members of armed groups or victims of war), as members of armed groups or victims of war), as members of armed groups or victims of war), as members of armed groups or victims of war), as members of armed groups or victims of war), as members of armed groups or victims of war).		A high percentage of SALW victims are civilians, many of them children. Different numbers circulate, but a reasonable estimate is probably between 30 and 60%.
 Many of the victims have to suffer for lifetime, because of pain or mutilation). Again, the number of civilians and children is high. The UN estimates the since 1990, more than 5 million children have been crippled through SA injuries. Psychological consequences Victims of SALW violence and intimidation often suffer from psychological consequences. The psychological stress is extremely high for children who have been affected by war (e.g., as members of armed groups or victims of war), as members of armed groups or victims of war), as members of armed groups or victims of war), as members of armed groups or victims of war). 		SALW kill more people than heavy conventional weapons. It is estimated that ¾ of civil victims are killed by SALW, grenades and landmines.
mutilation). Again, the number of civilians and children is high. The UN estimates the since 1990, more than 5 million children have been crippled through SA injuries. Psychological consequences Victims of SALW violence and intimidation often suffer from psychological consequences. The psychological stress is extremely high for children who have been affected by war (e.g., as members of armed groups or victims of war),	Wounded	Millions of people are wounded by armed violence every year.
since 1990, more than 5 million children have been crippled through SA injuries. Psychological consequences Victims of SALW violence and intimidation often suffer from psychological consequences. The psychological stress is extremely high for children who have been affected by war (e.g., as members of armed groups or victims of war),		
consequences Consequences The psychological stress is extremely high for children who have been affected by war (e.g., as members of armed groups or victims of war),		Again, the number of civilians and children is high. The UN estimates that since 1990, more than 5 million children have been crippled through SALW injuries.
affected by war (e.g., as members of armed groups or victims of war),		Victims of SALW violence and intimidation often suffer from psychological consequences.
for people who have been sexually abused at gunpoint.		The psychological stress is extremely high for children who have been affected by war (e.g., as members of armed groups or victims of war), and for people who have been sexually abused at gunpoint.
Physical destruction Bullets or grenades can cause serious damage to buildings, machines, et	Physical destruction	Bullets or grenades can cause serious damage to buildings, machines, etc.

Impact	Comment
Death rate	Armed violence kills hundreds of thousands every year.
	People get killed both in conflict (war, civil war, etc.) and non-conflict situations (crime, accidents, suicides, etc.).
	The great majority of small arms casualties are young men of fighting age.
	At the same time, young men are the main perpetrators of SALW violence.
	A high percentage of SALW victims are civilians, many of them children.
	SALW kill more people than heavy conventional weapons.
Wounded	Hundreds of thousands are wounded by armed violence every year.
	Many of the victims have to suffer for lifetime, because of pain or mutilation.
	Again, the number of civilians and children is high.
Psychological consequences	 Victims of SALW violence often suffer from psychological consequences.
	The psychological stress is extremely high for children who have been affected by war (e.g., as members of armed groups or victims of war), and for people who have been sexually abused at gun point.
Physical destruction	Bullets or grenades can cause serious damage to buildings, machines, etc.

Trainer Note



In order to visualize direct and indirect impacts of SALW violence, you may want to use this model scheme which you can either write on a board, or project via a beamer or overhead projector. You can also use this to sum up the results achieved in exercise 2, or to include a brainstorming exercise at some point of the training.



2.1 Education

The relationships between SALW availability and misuse and educational provision are both direct and indirect. This has long-term implications for development, since in the long term, education is always a cornerstone of development.

Direct impacts

SALW availability directly contributes to violence and insecurity in schools. Gun control in schools has been both a priority and also a drain on resources from Bangladesh to the USA. A recent survey in Brazzaville revealed that violence, particularly gang violence, is a major problem in more than 75% of the schools surveyed, with armed violence involving firearms and 'armes blanche' in more than 50% of reported cases. ¹⁶ Student expulsion and failure rates were attributed to violence in at least half of the high schools surveyed, and most teachers expressed anxiety about their personal safety.

Indirect impacts

Indirectly, education programs are blocked or undermined by violence and armed conflict to which SALW availability contributes.

Generations of children miss out on primary education as a result of conflict. Insecurity reduces the possibility of children walking to and from school. Fears of armed assaults, rape or kidnapping further endanger children's education.

After conflict, investment in schools and educational provision tends to be concentrated in areas where risks of armed violence are relatively low. This is due to security concerns for development workers, the ability of teachers to work in the area, and risks that renewed conflict may endanger aid investments.

Similar impacts on primary and other educational programs are found in countries or districts where there are high levels of gun crime and societal violence. Urban districts suffering high levels of gun violence also tend to have poor educational programs in both developed and developing countries, not only because of a general correlation with poverty but also because of the impacts of gun violence and the fear of gun violence within schools, teachers and parents.

Children affiliated with armed groups

The availability of SALW makes it feasible for armed groups to use children as soldiers or support staff. It is estimated that some 300,000 children are members of armed forces, often fighting alongside adults in conflicts. Recruitment into rebel groups either as fighters or associates impacts negatively on the educational opportunities of such children:

- They usually do not receive any education while they are members of the armed group.
- Because of the psychological impact and traumatic experiences of taking part or witnessing fighting, they often face difficulties in attending school after their return to civilian live.

es																											
	• • •											. (•			• (•		
												• (
Trai	_			•	Ac	ld	iti	O 1	na	ıl	in	ıfo	or	m	a	tic	n	C	n	C	hi	ld	L				
One of Lord's population 1 children	Resintion.	istan The 7% c	ce A UN of w	Arm esti hich	y (ima n ar	LR ates re y	A) s th you	ha at ng	s l ap er	pro tha	en Oxii an	fig ma	jhti itel 5. I	ing y ^g n t	o 00° tot	iga % d al,	ins of t th	t t he e L	he LR .RA	go A f	ove igh	ern nte	me rs a	ent are	an yo	nd t	the ge
• • • •	• • •	• •		• •	•	•	• •	•		•	•	• 1	•	•	•	• •	•	• •	•	•	• 1	•	• •	•	• •	• •	•
		• •		• •	•				•			• 4	•		•	• •	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •		• •	• •	•
				• •	•						0	• •	•				•	• •			• •	•	• •		• •		•
				• •	•		• •					• •	•		•		•	• •	•	•	• •	•			• •		•
				• •	•			•	•	•		• 4	•		•		•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	0	• •	• •	•
				• •	•					• •		0 (•		•	• •	•		• (•			• •		•
		• •		• •	•				•	•		0 1	•		•	• •	•	• •	•	•	• (•			• •	• •	•
		• •		• •	•			•	•			• •	•		•		•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	0	• •	• •	•
		• •		• •	•		• •		•			0 0	•		•		•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	0	• •		•
		• •		• •	•				•			• •	•		•		•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •		• •	• •	•
				• •	•		• •	•	•	•		0 1	•		•	• •	•	• •	•	•	• (•			• •	• •	•
				• •	•		• •	•	•	•		• •	•		•		•	• •	•	•	• (•			• •	• •	
				• •	•		• •	•				• •	•		•	• •	•	• •	•	•	• •	•			• •	• •	•
• • • •				• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•		• •	•		•	• •	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •		• •	• •	•
• • • •		• •		• •	•		• •	•	•	•	0	• •	•	• •	•		•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	0	• •	• •	•
• • • •		• •		• •	•		• •	•	•	•	0	• •	•	• •	•		•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	0	• •	• •	•
• • • •				• •	•		• •	•	•	•		• •	•		•	• •	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •		• •	• •	•
				• •	•			•				• •	•		•	• •	•	• •	•	•	• •	•			• •	• •	•
				• •	•		• •					• •	•		•	• •	•	• •	•	•	• •	•			• •	• •	•
		• •		• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•		• 4	•		•		•	• •	•	•	• 1	•			• •	• •	•
		• •		• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	• •	•		•	• •	•	• •	•	•	• •	•		•	• •	• •	•
				• •	•			•	•	• •		• 4	•		•		•	• •	•	•	• •	•			• •	• •	•
		• •		• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	• •	•		•	• •	•	• •	•	•	• •	•		•	• •	• •	•
				• •	•		• •	•	•			• 4	•		•		•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	0	• •	• •	•
				• •	•		• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•		•	• •	•	• •	•	•	• 1	•			• •	• •	•
				• •	•			•	•	• (• •	•		•		•	• •	•	•	• •	•			• •	• •	•
					•					• •					•		•					•			• •		•
				• •	•					• (• (•				• (• •		

Trainer Note

A World Health Organization (WHO) study demonstrated that violence has a major impact on health. ¹⁷ In many countries, most violent deaths are from firearms – in Brazil, some 98% of homicides involve guns.

Note: Unfortunately, **reintegration programs often fail to address this matter** adequately.



Box—Child combatants

Children and youth have been present in armies in the past. Now they have become a recurring feature of the modern battlefield, present in many of the world's armed conflicts. Research suggests that at present, 300,000 children are involved in over 30 conflicts around the world and that their numbers are constantly growing.

The current trends in warfare explain the rise of the number of child soldiers. One of the most important trends is the change in weapons technology and the proliferation of light, simple, and cheap SALW, which makes it possible to turn children and youth into a new source of military force. Today, boys and girls the age of 10 can handle weapons like the AK-47 and the M16, and those even younger can assist in carrying ammunition or providing other support services. Thus, a higher number of children can be more useful in battle with less training than in the past, putting them in more danger and making them more dangerous to their adversaries.

Boys and girls become associated with armed groups in Latin America, Asia and most of all in Africa, either voluntarily or through abduction and physical force. Many have to take part in the conflict as front line fighters, or they have responsibility for a range of tasks, including cooking, porting, domestic labor, scouting, spying, laying mines and explosives, and sexual slavery.

Children in armed groups have to commit atrocities. They also witness violence and become victims of violence, such as torture, beating and sexual abuse, usually at the hands of their peers, commanders or conflict adversaries. This has severe effects on the children's physical and mental health and well being.

Unfortunately, children are often forgotten when it comes to demobilization and reintegration, as they are not considered formal soldiers. However, they are the ones who need this support most in order to learn how to live again without having the power of a weapon.

For more information on this issue, see:

- International Coalition to Stop the Use of Child Soldiers: www.child-soldiers.org
- Goodwin-Gill, Guy S., Cohn, Ilene: "Child Soldiers. The Role of Children in Armed Conflict", Oxford 1994.
- Brett, Rachel/McCallin, Margaret: "Children. The Invisible Soldiers", Stockholm 2001.



2.2 Health and healthcare systems

In addition to the devastating direct impacts of SALW misuse on victims, the availability and misuse of SALW can have numerous implications on the broader public healthcare system.

SAD 06A02 Section 2 $t \cdot r \cdot e \cdot s \cdot a$

Trainer Note

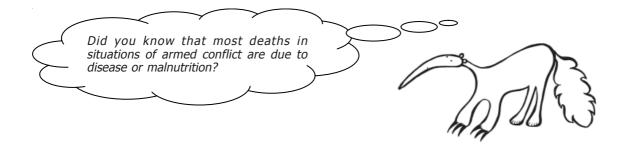
In Haiti, the treatment of firearm injuries costs between USD 5,170 (extremities) and USD 8,000 (head or abdomen) per patient, while the average income is only USD 350 annually.



and the	Prospects	for Disa		Demobilizat va 2005	tion, and Reintegr	Human Insecurity ation. Small Arms
• • • • •	• • • • •	• • • • •	• • • • •			• • • • • • • • • •
• • • • •					• • • • • • • • • •	
• • • • •	• • • • •	• • • • •	• • • • •	• • • • • •		• • • • • • • • • •
• • • • •	• • • • •			• • • • • •		• • • • • • • • • •
					• • • • • • • • •	
					• • • • • • • • • •	
					• • • • • • • • • •	
					• • • • • • • • • •	
• • • • •	• • • • •	• • • • •		• • • • • •	• • • • • • • • • •	• • • • • • • • • •
• • • • •	• • • • •	• • • • •	• • • • •	• • • • • •	• • • • • • • • • •	• • • • • • • • • •
• • • • •	• • • • •		• • • • •	• • • • • •	• • • • • • • • • •	• • • • • • • • • •
• • • • •	• • • • •	• • • • •	• • • • •	• • • • • •		
• • • • •			• • • • •			
				• • • • • •		

The strains placed on health services by SALW injuries and by the indirect effects of conflict and violent crime have a major impact on all of the health issues addressed in the MDGs:

- Programs to promote maternal health and prevent diseases such as malaria and tuberculosis have been obstructed or funds have been diverted.
- Due to the deterioration of health infrastructures and limited access to medical services, mortality rates from preventable diseases often increase during armed violence.
- Wars disrupt prevention programs and blood screening, reduce access to clean water and sanitation and are associated with large-scale movements of infected combatants and displaced people.
- Refugee flows out of zones of armed violence can contribute to increased levels of disease, to a lack of drinking water and shortage in food.
- Armed violence tends to result in an increase of maternal mortality as women's access to medical attention is restricted.
- Infant mortality tends to increase if the access of pregnant women to prenatal care is restricted and if the expecting mother is in a poor state of health.
- Disease and malnutrition caused by armed violence tend to result in rising child mortality rates.
- Emergency responses to large-scale violence often do not accommodate child vaccination or medicine distribution programs.
- The psychological impact on children stemming from the experience of armed violence can heavily affect their well-being. This holds true both for suffering, witnessing, and actively taking part in acts of armed violence.
- Conflict and violent crime exacerbated by SALW use, have contributed to high HIV infection rates. In sub-Saharan Africa, for example, rape at gunpoint and prostitution has been a major factor in spreading HIV/AIDS. This is the case in conflict and post-conflict situations, as well as in relatively stable countries suffering from armed crime and societal violence, such as domestic violence.
- Armed violence considerably binds financial and personnel resources in a country's healthcare system. Rehabilitating victims of armed violence is extremely cost-intensive.



If you want to have more information on trauma and Post-Traumatic-Stress-Disorder
(PTSD), please have a look at Annex VII. Please emphasize to your trainees that, unless you have professional training and education as a psychologist or psychiatrist,
you are not qualified for treating trauma patients.
• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •
• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •
• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •
• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •

Box—Trauma

A Trauma Reaction is...

- A reaction to an extreme incident that is overwhelming an individual's capacity to integrate experiences into a system of memories.
- Suffering from a complex of symptoms, especially **flashbacks** (vivid reexperiencing of the horrifying situation), **avoidance** of any situation that might be a reminder of the event, as well as from a constant state of alert (**hyperarousal**).

What happens in an extreme situation and what does it do to the human being? Human beings are able to deal with a lot of new situations. However, some events are so overwhelming that the body performs an alarm reaction.

When experiencing an extreme situation, the human body reacts with a variety of changes. Most of these changes aim at providing the body with the necessary energy it needs to protect itself, though this also affects psychological functions and the way the situation is memorized.

The development of a traumatic reaction

Not every person who experiences the same extreme situation (for instance, the same accident) is inevitably traumatized. Rather, it depends on whether the individual is able to integrate the experience into his/her life history or whether the situation interrupts his/her life history. This mechanism depends on a number of factors, some of which include:

- **Prior personal experiences** have there been other traumatic events in the individual's life history?
- The **social network** does the individual receive support from family/ peers? Is the person able to receive positive stimulation by peers in order not to classify the event as representative of the general state of the world?
- The duration and the character of the extreme event(s) was it a singular incident or have there been more than one incidents? Did it last over a long period of time, days or even years? Was it life-threatening?
- The **conditions after the experience of the traumatic event(s)** was the individual feeling secure after the event(s)? Was he/she able to talk about the incident(s) openly?

Note: it is not an individual's fault for being unable to successfully integrate the event into his/her memory, nor a sign of weakness. There should be no room for blame.

How is traumatic material stored?

When integration (or digestion) of the event is not managed, the traumatic material is separated from other memories, stored in the deepest parts of the psyche and seemingly forgotten. But what has happened is quite powerful and has developed deep roots, influencing many facets of an individual's personality. There is no way to undo the damage.

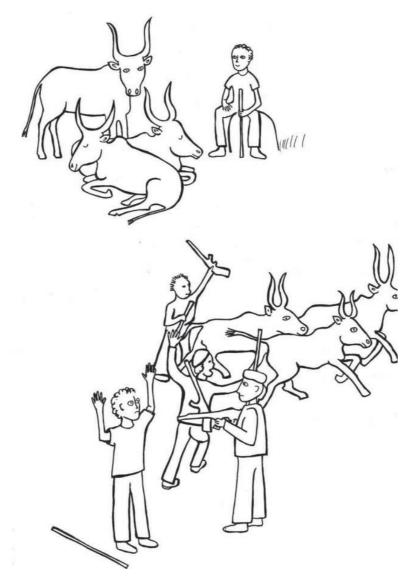
The traumatic events are not necessarily memorized in chronological order, but rather fragmented and highly charged with emotions and vivid sensations.

For further information on trauma see:

- Schauer, M. Neuner, F. Elbert, T. (2005). Narrative Exposure Therapy: A Short-Term Intervention for Traumatic Stress Disorders after War, Terror, or Torture. Göttingen: Hogrefe.
- Van der Kolk, McFarlane and Weisaeth (Eds.) (1996). Traumatic Stress: the effects of overwhelming experience on mind, body, and society. New York: Guilford Press.
- Yehuda, R. (Ed.) (1998). Psychological Trauma. Washington: American Psychiatric Press.
- Martín Baró, I. (1990). Psicología social de la guerra. El Salvador: UCA Eds.
- Martín Baró, Ignacio (1988). La violencia política y la guerra como causas del trauma psicosocial de El Salvador, Revista de Psicología de El Salvador # 7, San Salvador.
- Cienfuegos, J. and Monelli, C. (1983). The testimony of political oppression as a therapeutic instrument. American Journal of Orthopsychiatry, 53, 43-51.
- Internet sources: http://trauma-pages.com/



2.3 Economy and investment



Armed violence and conflicts have significant impacts on production and trade at the macro and micro levels.

At the household level

- Armed conflict and violence can reduce the number or time available of family members contributing to household income:
- Members get killed, wounded or crippled.
- In times of high insecurity, family members have to provide for the security of the family (e.g. guarding them) instead of doing their usual work.
- In high-risk situations, people can't go to work, till their fields or care for their cattle.
- In high-risk situations, people can't go to the market to engage in trade.

26

- In order not to avoid problems, so called "security taxes" or fees on road blockings have to be paid to armed groups, either in cash or goods.
- People are displaced from their land.
- Armed groups destroy and loot fields, shops, factories and houses.
- Families have to invest in security provisions instead of other goods.
- High security or reconstruction investments of the state may have to be carried by the households through an increase in taxes.

Nevertheless, SALW can also be used to provide livelihood to households.

In the Philippines, fighting in Central Mindanao has damaged agricultural production upon which 70% of families rely for their livelihoods. By April 2003, crops had been destroyed by troop movements and fighting on 37,000 acres of prime agricultural land, causing an estimated \$10million of losses in the agricultural sector.

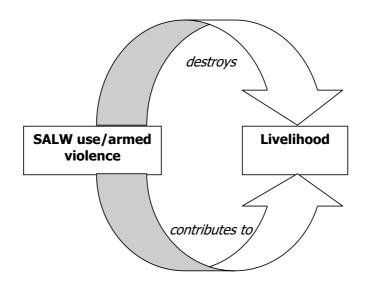
Source: Catholic Relief Service, CRS Responds to Families Displaced by Escalating Conflict in the Philippines, CharityWire: 23 April 2003.



Armed violence as an unsustainable livelihood option

For some, armed violence is seen as a livelihood option. Livelihood describes the possibilities people have of making a living, including formal employment, self-employment (like trade or craft production), work in the informal sector, or subsistence activities such as farming or gardening. It also comprises less 'legitimate' and socially accepted ways of making a living, from begging and prostitution, as well as illegal options, such as criminal activities.

The use of SALW can affect livelihoods in different ways:



es				
• • • • • •		• • • • • • • •	• • • • • • • • • • • •	
• • • • • •		• • • • • • •	• • • • • • • • • •	
• • • • • •		• • • • • • •	• • • • • • • • • •	• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •
• • • • • •			• • • • • • • • • •	
• • • • • •				• • • • • • • • • • • • • •
Trainer	r Note			
				can find an example of h
guns as ar	n object are a	means to secu	ure livelihood, and	I not the use of these gu
• • • • • •				
• • • • • •			• • • • • • • • • •	
• • • • • •	• • • • • • • •		• • • • • • • • • •	• • • • • • • • • • • • •
• • • • • •		• • • • • • •	• • • • • • • • • •	• • • • • • • • • • • • • • •
• • • • • •			• • • • • • • • • •	• • • • • • • • • • • • • •
			• • • • • • • • • •	• • • • • • • • • • • • •
• • • • • •			• • • • • • • • • •	• • • • • • • • • • • • •
• • • • • •				
• • • • • •		• • • • • • •	• • • • • • • • • •	
• • • • • •			• • • • • • • • • •	• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •
• • • • • •			• • • • • • • • • •	
• • • • • •			• • • • • • • • • •	• • • • • • • • • • • • • •
• • • • • •		• • • • • • •	• • • • • • • • • •	• • • • • • • • • • • • • • •
• • • • • •		• • • • • • •	• • • • • • • • • •	• • • • • • • • • • • • • •
• • • • • •		• • • • • • •	• • • • • • • • • •	• • • • • • • • • • • • • •
• • • • • •			• • • • • • • • • •	• • • • • • • • • • • • • •
• • • • •				• • • • • • • • • • • • •

The links between development and the use of SALW are complex. What is clear, however, is that much violent crime is a means of sustaining oneself, one's family or community. The key point here is that while armed violence may be seen as a livelihood option, it is not a sustainable one. It harms the overall development and the livelihood of others.



Box—Armed violence as a livelihood option

Case study 1—Cattle raiding

In many parts of Eastern Africa – such as Northern Kenya, Northern Uganda or Southern Sudan – cattle play a prominent role in the life of some pastoralist tribes. They constitute the main (if not only) form of wealth and have a high symbolic value. Amongst others, young men who want to get married often have to pay the bride's family in the form of cattle.

In order to increase the number of cattle one owns, cattle theft and cattle raiding is an option frequently chosen: young men who are responsible for guarding and taking care of the grazing cattle try to steal cattle from other tribes. Often, this is done through violence, resulting in the looting of villages, injuries and death. With the introduction of guns, the degree of violence seems to have increased not only in stealing cattle, but also in protecting ones own cattle and fighting for grazing ground.

■ Case study 2—Economic motivation of young people to join armed groups

"I was in my village when they attacked them. We all ran out of the town. Then I was given information that the RUF [Revolutionary United Front] had a lot of food. So we were with all members of my family, we had no rice, so I decided to go to the town and I lived with them." - Elisabeth, Sierra Leone

"As you know, there was no work here, so joining up paid [...] Above all, in this case you were allowed to loot, so you went in the banks, the safes, the taxis." – Albert, Congo-Brazzaville

"It's a guaranteed wage." - Andrew, United Kingdom

Source: R. Brett, I. Specht: Young soldiers. Why they choose to fight. ILO, 2004



■ Case study 3—Economic motivation of young people to join urban criminal groups

"I got involved because I didn't get back to school, I had no money and I had fun with them [bandas], riding motorbike and all. I was 12, I already knew some guys from the group. [...] I liked everything they did: the motorbikes, the money... that excites anyone. One enters the group because of things like that, or else I wouldn't belong. [...]" — Member of a banda delincuente, Medellin.

Source: L. Dowdney. Neither War nor Peace: International comparisons of children and youth in organized armed violence. 2005



Trainer Note (Macro level impact)

- 1. According to estimates, Africa's economy loses \$15 billion per year due to armed conflict.²⁰
- 2. Even the sounds of gunfire have a visceral effect on visiting investors (and tourists). For example, long after 'peace' was established in Phnom Penh, Cambodia, gunshots could be heard through the night, often associated with fights at nightclubs or 'celebratory' firing in the air. A determination to attract foreign investment and tourism was one of the main factors behind Hun Sen's Presidential Directive in 1999 to crack down on the possession or use of firearms. Within months of the directive, gunshots were rarely heard in the capital and the atmosphere improved for investment and tourism, although underlying tensions and crime endured.

•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•
																																															•			
•	•	•	•	0	0	0	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	0	0	•	0	0	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	0	0	•	0	•	0	•	•	•	0	•	•	0	0	•
•	•	•	•	•	•	0	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•
•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•
•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	0	0	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•
•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•
•	•	•	•	0	0			•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•
•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	
•	•	•	•	•	•	0	0		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•
•	•	•	•		•			•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•			•	•	•		•	0	•		•	•	•	•	•	0
•	•	•	•	0	0							•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•			0			•		0			•	•	•	•	•		0	•		0			0	•			•	•	0	•	0
•	•	•	•	0	0	0	0	0	•	•		0	•	•	•	0	•	•	0	0	•	•		0	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•		0	•	•	0	0	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•

Trainer Sensitivity Note



Please help to avoid misunderstandings: poor people are not by nature "more violent" than wealthier people. The degree of wealth does not determine whether a person is good or bad!

At the macro level

- Reconstruction costs are high and an obstacle to post-conflict recovery.
- In states with a high level of armed violence, the government is likely to spend a lot of resources on the defense and security sectors or in armament. This money of course can't be invested in sectors relevant for the sustainable development of society, such as health, education, trade or the protection of the environment.
- Also at the national level, the destruction of industry or crops during conflict, or the limited access of workers to their work places reduces productivity.
- A reduction or loss in production, lack of infrastructure, or a poor system of transportation negatively influences trade.
- Dangerous transport routes or "security fees" which have to be paid at road blocking hamper trade.
- Armed violence and a lack of security lead to a decline in foreign investment.¹⁸

Of course there are always actors who profit from armed conflict, and these actors can also be found in the government or business sectors. In fact, foreign investment in some natural resources, such as oil or diamonds, has been shown to increase in times of conflict or unstable situations.¹⁹

Exercise 3: Discussion

Can you provide examples from your own experience about the difference in economic activity during periods of calm and periods of fighting?



Note: SALW violence doesn't impact on the rich and poor in the same way: the victims of gun violence tend to be concentrated in the poor rural and urban communities.

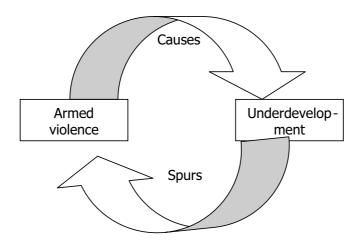


Urban development is undermined by violence and conflict. For example, armed sectarian conflict in Karachi resulted in the flight of capital and employment opportunities to other locations, increasing poverty and further exacerbating armed violence.

Rural communities are often amongst the poorest and most insecure in developing countries. They are often vulnerable to armed groups from outside or within their midst, contributing to low agricultural production and poverty. For example, in Assam, India, local people found that violence and insecurity obstructed farming, and farmers and others in the rural economy had low incentives to invest time and resources in surplus production.²¹

Availability of SALW can also empower sections of the community, such as alienated young men and reduce the influence of traditional authorities, as experienced in pastoral communities in the Horn of Africa. Such circumstances may feed into incentives to produce cash crops such as opium and cocaine, and thus to become entangled further in the nexus of illicit trafficking and armed criminal organizations, as has occurred in countries such as Bolivia, Colombia and Afghanistan.

The so-called "**Conflict Trap**" is worthy of note. Broadly, this means that underdevelopment spurs conflict, and conflict reverses development, thereby creating a mutually reinforcing cycle of violence and poverty. This mutually reinforcing dynamic may also relate to armed crime and may occur at all levels from the local to the national. This relates particularly to armed conflict, but may also occur in non-conflict situations of pervasive violence. Insecurity associated with SALW violence generally obstructs the provision of development aid on which the success of a peace-agreement can depend.



2.4 Humanitarian aid costs

Insecurity associated with SALW availability and misuse compromises and obstructs delivery of humanitarian aid and development assistance.

- Humanitarian agencies don't have access to the needy during and after conflicts, or in regions with high crime levels. This may lead to a diversion of humanitarian aid.
- Humanitarian and development assistance agencies often have to withdraw in situations of conflict for fear of armed attacks.
- High security costs tie up the resources of aid agencies that otherwise could be spent on humanitarian aid and development assistance.
- Refugee camps have been militarized by armed groups. This occurred in Zaire (modern-day DRC), Rwanda, Burundi and Tanzania.
- Displaced people are often used for covert SALW shipments.
- In the Great Lakes region, arms were smuggled to militias under the direct cover of humanitarian assistance.

Trainer Note (Additional information on humanitarian aid)

In 2004, five members of Medecins sans Frontieres (MSF) have been killed in Afghanistan. This resulted in the withdrawal of the organization, which had been present in Afghanistan since the 1970s.

present in Afghanistan since the 1970s.	
In some high-risk countries such as Somalia, up to 30% of the total humanitarian aid projects account for security. This includes costs for gu fences.	
	• • • • •
• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •	• • • • •
Trainer Note:	
For a graphic understanding of inter-communal relations, good governance and you may use the visualization provided in Annex VIII.	d policing,
	• • • • •
• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •	• • • • •
	• • • • •
	• • • • •
	• • • • •
	• • • • •
	• • • • •

Box-Mali

In Mali, the peace agreement between the government and the Tuareg was threatened in the mid-1990s because some \$200 million of promised development aid to the north of the country could not be delivered due to high levels of insecurity. In this case, the UN provided precedent-setting 'security first' assistance with policing and SALW collection and control in response to an appeal from the Malian president. This security assistance, costing less than \$20 million USD, improved the security situation so that development programs could begin. It consolidated the peace-building process not only through facilitating development (including communication, primary education and health programs) and enhancing community security, but also through the symbolic effects of 'flamme de la paix' weapons destruction ceremonies.²²

2.5 Inter-communal relations and state performance

Inter-communal relations

SALW can lower the threshold to use violence. They can even facilitate the creation of perceptions that accept or even glorify (armed) violence and portray it as an integral part of social interaction. The leakage of arms from state stockpiles, repressive and violent policing, mistrust or the inability to access justice through the legal system, high levels of poverty, unemployment and criminality all contribute to the creation of such violent social behavior.

There are dynamic and mutually reinforcing interrelationships here:

- The acceptance of violence has significant impacts on social capital and can lead to the deterioration of livelihoods.
- The promotion of violence undermines good governance by encouraging the resort to violence as a means of dispute resolution rather than the use of state judicial processes or traditional governance and conflict resolution processes.
- The promotion and execution of violence contributes to opportunity costs, reducing the opportunities for police reform processes to include communitypolicing and other key practices in governance and development programming.

Box—Social capital

A social system is based upon a system of reciprocities: people do favors for each other in the hopes of having such favors returned at some point in the future (in the same or different form). The system is based on trust between people. The degree to which an individual or group can call in such favors, and the degree to which they can offer these favors to others, is an individual or community's social capital.

36

Governance

The availability and use of SALW can facilitate and intensify the weaknesses of state actors – be it national or local governments or their institutions, such as the security forces or the judicial system.

In particular, the availability and misuse of SALW:

- Constrains state reach particularly into rural areas.
- Challenges the re-establishment and strength of state institutions following protracted civil wars.
- Damages relationships between government and civil society.
- Contributes to human rights abuses.
- Interferes with and raises the costs of the delivery of basic services.
- Reduces the space for participation, consultation and democratic processes, such as elections.
- Undermines the ability of the state as well as traditional and non-state justice systems to manage or resolve disputes peacefully.
- Contributes to the growth of the promotion of violence.
- Facilitates intimidation, which denies the poor access to justice.
- Negatively affects personal safety and security in communities.
- Affects the ability of national security institutions to manage and resolve differences between communities to avoid violent conflicts.

At the same time, it is important to recognize that poor governance can be one of the root causes of armed violence and conflict:

- High levels of violent crime are, in part, caused by limited governance capacities to provide safety, security, and access to justice.
- Poor governance can create social and economic exclusion and weak legal and judicial systems.
- If the state cannot provide safety and income, armed violence may be seen by some people as a valid livelihood option.

Policing

SALW availability and misuse have contributed to downward cycles of high levels of crime, violence, poverty and insecurity in many areas across the world. This places a high burden on policing.

A high level of SALW availability and violence affects the performance of the police in many ways:

38

- Local police are often routinely 'outgunned' and, as a consequence, yield ground to criminals or armed gangs. This reduces trust in the state's abilities to provide security.
- In some localities, armed gangs even have control. This can lead to the creation of virtual police "no-go" areas, which has happened in parts of Johannesburg, Kingston, Rio de Janeiro, Karachi and many other cities.

In **rural areas** where the reach of the state is limited and police forces are already overstretched, the availability of SALW makes effective policing more difficult.

- Further, high levels of armed crime can deform the nature of policing in favor of a more paramilitary style police force. This can contribute to further insecurity when police personnel are unaccountable or inadequately trained in standards of the use of force, and hence misuse their weapons.
- As a consequence, undue police violence against civilians becomes the norm. This further undermines trust in the government as an agency of the will and needs of the people. It also includes a range of opportunity costs, such as the costs of damaged community relations.
- Poor local policing and police violence against civilians negatively affects access to justice. If the police are not – or not seen to be – reliable and accountable, access to justice through the legal system is curtailed. This makes violent means – such as the use of uncontrolled and unaccountable militias - more attractive.

Box-Security forces, their functions and pitfalls

All security forces, whether they are police, military or private security companies, have the same function: to provide security. Their role is to protect the state from external threats and invasions (military), or to protect the states' citizens (police and private security companies). Their mandate obviously also includes other topics (such as the protection of important people, buildings, etc), which will not be discussed in this module.

For a number of reasons (e.g. insufficient salaries to provide for their families), these security forces are sometimes incapable (e.g. due to a lack of resources) or unwilling to function and can become a threat to community security. This can happen when a police officer demands money in return for his police services (e.g. to investigate a crime), for example, or when some individuals within the security forces are engaged in illegal activities, weapons sales or crime. These activities create fear and mistrust amongst the civilian population in the ability of these forces to provide for their security.

Trainer Note (Justice)
For a case study on Burundi, please refer to Annex IX.
Trainer Note
As mentioned in Section 1, Annex II provides you with an overview on how the MDGs and armed violence are linked. At this point of training you could start a discussion (helping to repeat and reinforce key points), asking trainees how the MDGs and armed violence are linked. However, it is up to you whether you want to do this here or later. You can share Annex II as a handout or on an overhead projector with trainees.
Trainer Note (Exercise 4)
In order to sum up and test the understanding achieved in the previous sections, you may do Exercise 3, which is provided in Annex X.

Justice

A weak, biased, unreliable or corrupt system of justice can also contribute to the facilitation of armed violence.

The equal access to justice for all members of the population requires:

- An effective and politically independent judiciary.
- Appropriate laws and legal procedures.
- An effective penal system.
- In some cases, community-level traditional dispute resolution systems.

The availability of SALW can overwhelm the justice system and undermine an individual's access to justice by creating a climate of fear and intimidation. Efforts to improve access to efficient and independent justice will be undermined if armed violence, intimidation, and militarized communal power structures are not tackled.

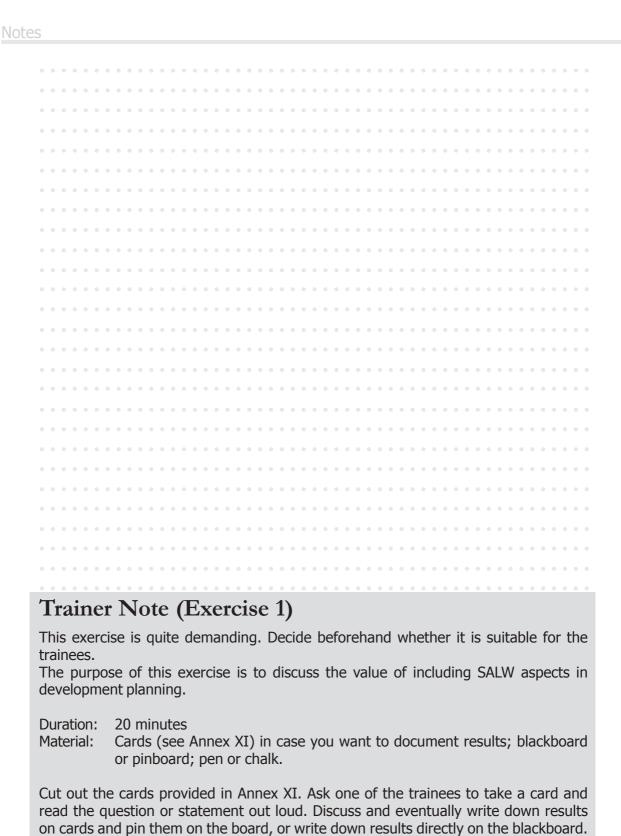
Exercise 4: Group Work

Use the Dynamic Interaction Tool provided in Annex X.



Summary of Section 2

- There is a complex relationship between SALW availability and armed violence.
- Armed violence has a significant impact on development, the extent of which varies considerably depending on the specific situation and circumstance.
- The impact of violence on development can be both direct and indirect. Aspects that are affected include physical health and well-being, schooling and education, the social structure of a country/society, economy, state performance, as well as development assistance.



Alternatively, you could also do this exercise in the form of a debate or interview: ask some of the participants to play the "devil's advocate" and to take a very critical (or even negative) position towards including SALW aspects in development planning. You can provide this group with the questions and statements in Annex XI. The other group's task is to plead in favor of including SALW aspects in development planning (without knowing the suggestions provided below!). Give both groups some time to prepare for the debate. After having finished, discuss the results.

Section 3

Development programming and SALW control

Objectives and Goals of Section 3:

- To familiarize trainees with keyways in which SALW control programs can contribute to development.
- To reinforce understanding of dynamic interrelationships.
- To identify entry points for SALW activities in development.

Useful Readings

Center for International Cooperation and Security, University of Bradford, UK (CICS) Briefing Papers at http://www.brad.ac.uk/acad/cics/projects/avpi/. These cover the links between SALW and armed violence and key areas of development programming including: Conflict Assessments; Rural Livelihoods; Disarmament, Demobilization and Reintegration; and Governance, Security Sector Reform, and Safety Security and Access to Justice.



See also UNDP "Essentials" on Small Arms and Light Weapons, November 2002 at http://www.undp.org/bcpr/smallarms/docs/essentials.pdf

1. Tackling SALW in development programming

Although many acknowledge that SALW proliferation and availability has a negative impact on development and is thus relevant to development goals, a degree of skepticism remains about whether integrating SALW controls into programs is a development priority.

Exercise 1: Discussion/Debate

Why tackle SALW in development programming?



There are several key areas of development programming in which SALW can be effectively tackled. In many cases these are weak points in the web of complex interrelationships outlined previously and can be utilized as entry-points for enhancing broader governance, security, and development. These include:

Statement and suggestions for replies include:

SALW misuse is simply an aspect of violent conflict, which the development community can best address by tackling its economic and social root causes.

- If the development community wishes to do what it can to prevent and reduce conflict, it should consider doing so through every aspect of programming. SALW availability and use should also be considered an element of conflict sensitive development programming.
- Efforts to tackle SALW problems can provide a good focus for developing wider co-operation and contribute more widely to conflict prevention.
- By only tackling the root causes, the "instruments" of armed violence, i.e., the weapons themselves, are at risk to be "forgotten" about and would thereby remain a destabilizing factor.

Efforts to mainstream conflict prevention and reduction into development programming are difficult enough — why also focus of SALW?

- Efforts to ensure development programming is 'conflict sensitive' should be a high priority. Although many development agencies have made substantial progress, much remains to be done. In many respects, appropriate integration of SALW issues into programming is an integral part of this process: insecurity associated with SALW is a major factor contributing to instability and conflict.
- SALW control is part of conflict prevention and reduction.

There are risks for development agencies that engage in SALW control — they should stay away from such sensitive political and security issues in which they lack competence.

- Although SALW controls can raise politically sensitive issues, it is generally possible to develop frameworks for appropriate and constructive partnerships with governments and other stakeholders on these issues.
- There are indeed major capacity issues in development agencies in relation to SALW programming, but these should be addressed directly by building relevant competencies in development agencies, rather than through avoidance of a potentially important aspect of development programming.

What is the point of tackling SALW issues in countries where security institutions are inadequate or oppressive?

- In societies where demand for arms is driven by insecurities relating to inadequate policing or oppressive use of security forces, it makes good sense to combine SALW controls with programs to improve the provision of security, policing and justice. These two processes can be mutually reinforcing.
- In some countries, SALW collection and control is less politically sensitive than SSR and can therefore provide an entry point for wider engagement.

- SALW, Conflict Assessment and Development Planning
- DDR and Post-Conflict Peace-building
- Rural livelihoods
- Governance Programming, in particular in relations to:
- Crime, policing and access to justice
- Security Sector Reform

Options for tackling SALW issues are many and varied. However, they may include:

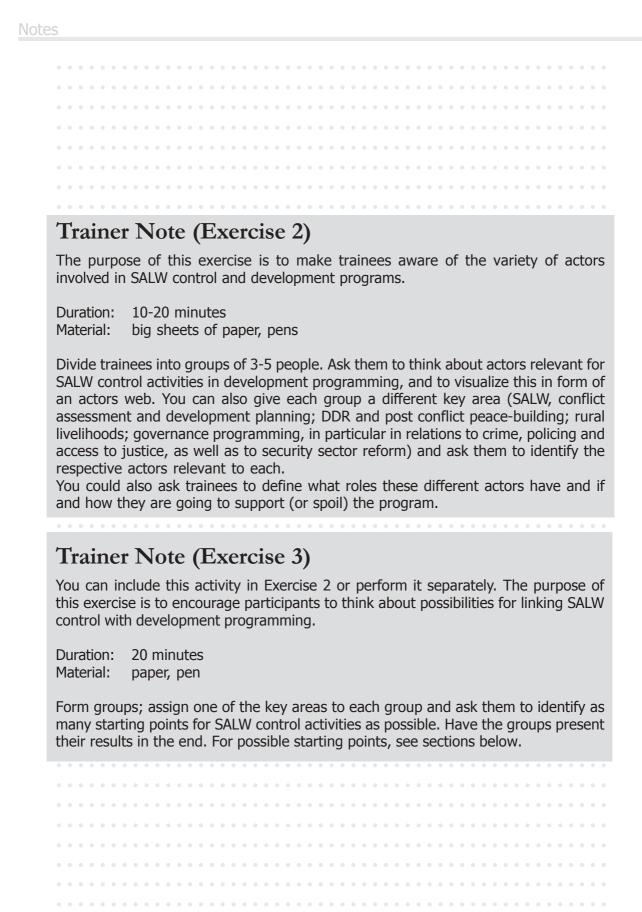
Voluntary weapons collections and weapons for development projects (for more detailed information see TRESA modules Management of Weapons and Ammunition Destruction Programmes (MWA06) and Civil Society Action on SALW Control (CSA05).



- Public **Weapons Destruction** (for more detailed information see TRESA module Management of Weapons and Ammunition Destruction Programmes (MWA06).
- Conduct of **Disarmament, Demobilization and Reintegration** (for more detailed information see TRESA module Reintegration Strategies for ExCombatants (RSC06).
- Establishing a forum for community security.
- **Awareness-raising** (for more detailed information see TRESA module Civil Society Action on SALW Control (CSA05).
- Community-based action against small arms (for more detailed information see TRESA module Civil Society Action on SALW Control (CSA05).

Box—Tackling SALW issues

- **Weapons collection programs** collect SALW from civilians. They can either be voluntary or coercive. In case of voluntary SALW collection, either development programs or individual awards may be provided in exchange for weapons.
- **Weapons destruction** is the preferred disposal option for SALW as it takes them forever out of circulation. Public weapons destruction ceremonies have a strong symbolic value. It is a public event marking the transition to a more peaceful environment.
- **Disarmament, Demobilization and Reintegration (DDR)** alludes particularly to combatants. DDR aims to integrate combatants into civilian life in order to establish a more stable environment.
- **Armed violence reduction** comprises diversified long-term actions targeted at underlying conditions for armed violence such as shortcomings in the education system. →



- **Community based action against small arms.** By involving the local communities, more people can be reached, trust can be built and the specific needs of the people can be considered.
- **Awareness-raising campaigns** raise interest, provide information and target the attitudes of the population concerning weapons.

Exercise 2: Actors mapping

Which actors could be addressed if planning to include SALW control activities in development programming?



Exercise 3: Group work

Where do you see staring points for SALW control in development programming?



Note: any SALW project should be conducted on the basis of an adequate assessment of the state of development and armed violence in the country or region concerned.

2. SALW, conflict assessment and development planning

Conflict assessments play a key role in **preparing** and **reviewing country strategy plans and regional strategies** relating to war-torn or conflict prone countries and regions.

Conflict assessments can be used to:

- Assess the risks of negative effects of conflict on programs.
- Assess the risks of programs or policies exacerbating conflict.
- Identify opportunities to improve the effectiveness of development.
- Contribute to conflict prevention and reduction.

Through conflict assessments, organizations working in the sphere of development, humanitarian aid and peacebuilding are able to understand the context in which they work. It also helps them to understand their role in this specific context.

SAD 06A02 Section 3 $t \cdot t \cdot C \cdot S \cdot A$.

Box—Conflict assessment

A conflict assessment is a diagnostic tool that produces recommendations regarding:

- The political, economic and socio-cultural context of the conflict.
- The causes and consequences of the conflict.
- The actors involved in the conflict.
- The interests of the actors involved.
- Current conflict trends in the region.
- The international response.
- Assistance programs that can most effectively support local efforts to manage conflict and build peace.

Conflict assessments are meant to provide a broad overview of destabilizing patterns and developments in a given society. They analyze the many potential causes of conflict that exist and focus on those that are most likely to lead to violence (or renewed violence) in a particular context. They provide recommendations on how to make assistance programs more responsive to conflict dynamics. However, they can not provide detailed guidance on how to design specific conflict activities.

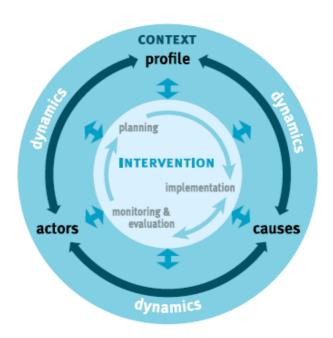
While several donors have developed various frameworks for conflict assessments, a common feature is the examination of key aspects that affect the risk and possible nature of the conflict, including:

- Structures, causes and context.
- Actors.
- Dynamics.

They also typically include an examination of international responses to conflict and conflict-prone situations, and the subsequent development of strategies and options for development programming. **SALW issues are relevant to each of these aspects of conflict assessments.**

Trainer	No	ote																								
Please also information APFO, CECC Conflict-se	and ORE, nsiti	pre CH ve a	epar A, f appi	atio ewe	n c er, I che	n tonte	his rna o d	tio lev	pio nal relo	c, \ l A opr	ve lert nei	rec : a nt,	cor nd h	nn Sa un	nen afer nan	id rwo iita	tha orla oria	at d an	yc 20 a	ou 04 ss	re p ist	efe ub ar	r tolic	to cati e a	th ion	e I, d
peacebuildir resource_pa	_			e pa	ick,	wh	ich	is a	ava	ilat	ole	at I	ntt	p:/	/w	ΛW	.co	oni	flic	tse	ens	siti	vit	.y.c	org	/
		• •			• •	• •		•				• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•		•	•	• •	•		•	•
		• •	• • •	• •	• •	• •		•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•		•	•	• •	•		•	•
		• •		• •	• •	• •		•	• •	•	0	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•		•	•	• •	•	•	•	•
• • • • • •		• •	• • •	• •	• •	• •	• •	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•
• • • • • •		• •	• • •	• •	• •	• •	• •	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•
• • • • • •	• • •	• •	• • •	• •	• •	• •	• •	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•		•	•	• •	•	•	•	•
• • • • • •	• • •	• •	• • •	• •	• •	• •	• •	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	0
• • • • • •	• • •	• •	• • •	• •	• •	• •	• •	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•
• • • • • •	• • •	• •	• • •	• •	• •	• •	• •	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•	•
• • • • • •	• • •	• •	• • •	• •	• •	• •	• •	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•	•
• • • • • •	• • •	• •	• • •	• •	• •	• •	• •	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•	•
• • • • • •																										•
• • • • • •																										
• • • • • •																										
• • • • • •																										•
• • • • • •																										•
• • • • • •	• • •																								•	•
• • • • • •	• • •		• • •																						•	•
• • • • • •	• • •																								•	•
• • • • • •	• • •		• • •																						•	•
• • • • • •	• • •	• •	• • •	• •	• •	• •	• •	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•	•
• • • • • •	• • •	• •	• • •	• •	• •	• •	• •	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•	•
• • • • • •	• • •	• •	• • •	• •	• •	• •	• •		• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•	•
• • • • • •	• • •	• •	• • •	• •	• •	• •	• •	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•	•
• • • • • •	• • •	• •	• • •	• •	• •	• •	• •	•	• •	• •	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•	•
• • • • • •	• • •	• •	• • •	• •	• •	• •	• •	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•	•
• • • • • •																										
• • • • • •																										
• • • • • •																										
• • • • • •																										
	• • •	• •	• • •							0 0		• •	0 0	•	• •	•					0	• •		0 0		0

Figure 1: Conflict assessment²³



While SALW do not cause conflicts, their wide availability and use obstructs development and humanitarian efforts, and thus contributes to factors underlying conflicts. It also hinders post-conflict peace-building and reconstruction contributing to the risk of recurrent violence and the costs of rising armed crime commonly experienced in post-conflict societies.

SALW are an important feature of the nature of conflict and the opportunities for working on and working in conflict. However, SALW issues are often inadequately tackled or ignored in conflict assessments. Reflecting the broad roles of the availability, flow and misuse of SALW in the structures, actors and dynamics of conflict, there is need to:

- Assess the proliferation of SALW.
- Integrate SALW issues within the assessment of other factors and program design.

Note: while SALW issues are important and should be integrated in conflict assessments, the risk of overemphasizing their salience and intractability should be recognized. The integration of SALW into conflict assessments is not just about noting their importance, but rather about **engaging and facilitating accurate assessments of the interaction of SALW and other conflict-related factors**.



While the complexity of the interaction between SALW and other aspects of conflict and programming opportunities is considerable, SALW assessments need not be a burdensome activity. Due to their crosscutting nature, an examination of SALW issues can be efficiently integrated into conflict assessments.

Trainer Note

The terms *DDR* or *DD&R* are most commonly used to describe the disarmament, demobilization and reintegration process. Other abbreviations however exist, such as *DDRR* or DDRRR (Disarmament, Demobilization, Reintegration and Reconciliation, or Disarmament, Demobilization, Reintegration, Reconciliation and Rehabilitation) which have been used to describe similar processes dealing with post-conflict situations of returning ex-combatants to peaceful civilian life. While in this module we are using the abbreviation *DDR* or *DD&R* for reasons of practicality, while we do not mean to exclude processes such as rehabilitation or reconciliation.

•	•	•	• •	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	. •	•	•	•
•	•	•	• •	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	0	• •	•	0	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•
•	•	•	• •	•	•	0	•	•	•	0	•	•	0	•	•	•	0	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	۰	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	0	•
•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•
•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•
•	•	•	• •	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	0	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	. •	•	•	•
•	•	•	• •	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	0	•	•		•	•	• •	۰	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•
•	•	•	• •	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	. •	•	•	•
•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•		•	•	•
			• •																																						•	•
			• •																																						•	•
			• •																																						•	•
			• •																																							
			• •																																					•	•	•
			• •																																					•	•	•
•	•	•	• •	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	0	•	•	0	•	•	• •	۰	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•
•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	• •	•	0	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•
			• •																																			•	•	•	•	•
•	•	•	• •	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	0	•	•		•	•	• •	۰	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•
			• •																																						•	•
•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•
•	•	•	• •	•	•	0	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	• •	•	•	•	0	•	•	0	•	•	• •	۰	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•
			• •																																						•	•
			• •																																					•	•	•
			• •																																					•	•	•
			• •																																						•	•
			• •																																							
•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	• •	•	0	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•
•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•		•	•	•
•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	• •	•	0	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•
•	•	•	• •	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	• •	•	0	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•
•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•
•	•	•	• •	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	0	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•
•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•

3. Post-conflict reconstruction and Disarmament, Demobilization and Reintegration (DDR)

In post-conflict situations, DDR programs are an increasingly important and relatively well established area of programming of many development aid agencies. They are integral to many peace accords and of crucial importance in avoiding a return to conflict, with all the associated development implications.

DDR typically refers to a complex process that takes place after armed conflicts, especially after internal conflicts. The principal objectives of DDR programs are:

- To prevent the resumption of armed conflict.
- To help create the conditions for post-conflict reconstruction and peacebuilding.

To do so successfully requires (re-)developing areas affected by war in order to **create viable alternatives** to civil war, armed crime and violence.

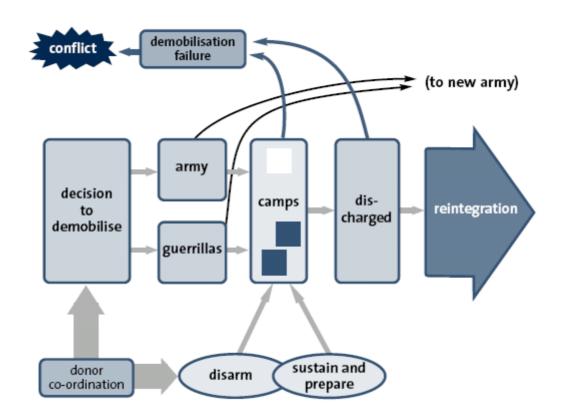
DDR has 3 stages:

- **1. Separating combatants from their arms** by collecting arms, particularly SALW, after peace agreements or the cessation of violence.
- **2. Breaking up military-like structures** developed during conflict by separating them from their armed formation.
- **3. Returning combatants to civilian life** by providing them with civilian non-violent occupations.

Reconciliation and rehabilitation can be seen as separate stages or as parts of the reintegration process.

12

Figure 2: Steps of DDR²⁴



DDR bridges the realms of post-conflict security issues and those of post-conflict reconstruction and development. Successful DDR efforts are the precondition to peaceful and sustainable reconstruction and development. At the same time, poorly planned reintegration programs can obstruct livelihoods or prior development efforts.

Even though some development professionals might feel that these 'purely security issues' are not their concern, it is important for development professionals to be involved **from the earliest point of the process** in order to assure a smooth transition.



• • • • • • • •	
• • • • • • • •	• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •
• • • • • • •	• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •
Trainer N	lote
areas. Weapor for re-allocation	is usually done by amassing combatants in assembly or cantonment is are collected from combatants, registered, safely stored and, rendered in or destruction. Combatants are identified and registered and issued Isually there is a first assessment of their individual basic needs and

Trainer Note

The process of demobilization builds on the disarmament phase by preparing combatants for entry into a non-violent life. It should be ensured that military formations and hierarchies under which the combatants operated are dissolved. Depending on the specific context and circumstances, ex-combatants are either returned to civilian life, or integrated into the national armed forces, which, in some cases, might have to be newly established. This process is frequently facilitated with transitional allowances to tide ex-combatants over until they find a peaceful livelihood.

Trainer Note

The reintegration phase is designed to provide assistance in the form of, for example, training, allowances, tools and implements, so that ex-combatants can be productive and rehabilitated members of society that no longer pose a threat. This phase, however, is often less effectively resourced than the other two stages.

Table 1: Entry points for development professionals

DDR activities	Entry points
Disarmament phase	
Assembling combatantsCollecting weapons	The role of the development professional is largely that of an observer and advisor, in order to be prepared for future development planning and to avoid false promises and expectations:
Identification and registration	Number of combatants: how many persons will have to be reintegrated?
Assessment of basic needs	Age and sex: are they male, female, children/youth or adults?
	State of health: will they need health provisions? Do they carry contagious diseases? Will they be able to work?
	Level of education: do they need training? Of what kind? Do are they able to read and write?
	Regions to be reintegrated: where do ex-combatants want to go? Are the regions prepared and able (politically, socially, economically) to reintegrate them?
	Livelihood options: can they sustain themselves? Will they be a burden for the reintegrating community?
	Social background: is there family to support them? Are there dependants (e.g., children) that will have to be supported?
	■ Needs: do they have specific needs?
	Benefits to be expected by ex-combatants: what kind of services and support can realistically be promised without raising false expectations?
	Note: Being not aware of the resources available and conditions for the reintegration and post-conflict recovery phase, those in charge of disarmament often make big promises of aid, housing and jobs to ex-combatants in order to convince them to join the DDR process. It is the function and responsibility of the development professionals to ensure that these promises are in line with reality and with what is doable. After all it is the development professionals who will bear the burden of having to fulfil those promises!
Demobilization phase	
 Preparation for entry in non-violent life Dissolving former military structures Provision of allowances 	Based on the information collected during the disarmament phase, an assessment has to be made and the return and reintegration of ex-combatants have to be prepared. The reintegration of ex-combatants into civilian life requires the development of job opportunities, infrastructure, education, medical care, and financial support, advice and institutions. Note: planning and preparations for the return and reintegration should be done consulting and involving the integrating communities!
	Integrating ex-combatants into the armed forces will most likely mean the diversion of resources to the newly established or reformed national security forces.
Reintegration	
■ Provide assistance in goods	At this stage, most of the burden (including the financial one) falls upon the shoulders of the development professionals. Often financial resources are low,
■ Provide assistance in services	although this is the most resources and time consuming of the three phases.

For more information on the reintegration process, please consult TRESA module Reintegration Strategies for ex-Combatants (RSC06).



es																																		
• •					• •		•		• •	•	•	• •	•	•	, •	•	•	• •			•	•	•	•		• •		•		• •	•	•	• •	
• •	• •	• •			• •	•	•		• •	•	•	• •	•	•		•	•	• •	•		•	•	•	•	•	• •		•		• •		•	•	•
• •	• •	• •	•	•	• •	•	۰	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•
• •	• •	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•
• •	• •	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	0 0	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•
• •	• •	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•
• •	• •	• •	•	•	• •	•	۰	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	0	•	• •	•	•	• •	•
• •	• •	• •	•		• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•
• •	• •	• •			• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•		• •	•	•	• •	•
• •	• •	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•
• •	• •	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	0 0	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	۰	•	• •	•	•	•	•
• •	• •	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	0	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•
• •	• •	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•
• •	• •	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	0	• •	•	0	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•
• •	• •	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•
• •	• •	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	0	•	•	0	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•
• •	• •	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	0	• •	•	0	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•
• •	• •	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	0 0	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•
• •	• •	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	0	•	• •	•	•	• •	•
• •	• •	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•
• •	• •	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	0 0	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•
• •	• •	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•
• •	• •	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	0 0	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•
• •	• •	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•
• •	• •	• •	•		• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•
• •	• •	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•
• •	• •	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•
• •	• •	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•
• •	• •	• •		•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	0	• •	•	0	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•
• •	• •	• •		•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	0	•	•	0	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •		•		• •	•	•	•	•
• •	• •	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•
• •	• •	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	0	•	• •	•	•	•	•
• •	• •	• •		•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•		•	•	• •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•
• •	• •	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•
• •	• •	• •	•	•	• •	•	•		• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•		•	•	•	•
• •	• •	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	• •	. •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•
• •	• •	• •		•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	. •	•	•	• •	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•		• •	•	•	•	•
• •	• •	• •		•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•		• •	•	•	•	•
T ₁									Sier	ra	ı L	.eo	ne	e, p	ole	eas	se	re	fer	to	o A	٩n	ne	x :	ΧI	I.								
	• •														,																			

Countries emerging from war are particularly at risk from the re-emergence of armed conflict and also from widespread violence and intimidation. Excessively available arms, particularly SALW, are often an important factor in the escalation, intensity, spread and duration of conflict and violent criminality, which obstructs and undermines peace-building and humanitarian and development aid.

Programmes tackling the proliferation, availability and misuse of SALW can address shortfalls of DDR programming, add and complement efforts for conflict-prevention, reconstruction and development efforts:

Problem 1: DDR programs aim to disarm and integrate ex-combatants, but they are seldom integrated with initiatives to collect and control arms amongst other sectors of society, or with longer-term programs to provide a safe and secure environment for development to proceed.



SALW programmes can help to address some of the shortfalls experienced with DDR programmes and can provide useful complementary support for wider post-conflict reconstruction (PCR) efforts.

■ **Problem 2:** DDR programs don't link weapons collection with sustainable development.



Weapons for development programmes have the capacity to link arms collection with longer-term, sustainable community development objectives. Weapons for development programmes may also include ex-combatants who, for various reasons, have not registered in formal DDR-based disarmament or who have returned to civilian communities.

Box—Weapons in Exchange for Development

Weapons in exchange for development-programs offer community-based development or community-building programs, such as the building of water wells, schools, health centers or community centers, in association with the voluntary hand-in of weapons by civilians.

Trainer Note
For an example on El Salvador, please refer to Annex XIII.
Trainer Note
For an example on Brazil, please refer to Annex XIV.

Problem 3: DDR programs often only address stockpile management and safe storage for a temporary phase.



SALW programmes can complement efforts to improve stockpile management and safe storage of SALW, ammunition and explosives

■ **Problem 4:** DDR programs do not prioritize confidence-building measures between the population and local authorities and security forces.



SALW programmes can address confidence issues between the population, the (local) government and security forces through confidence—building, awareness-raising and community-policing activities.

■ **Problem 5:** DDR programs don't set priority on capacity building for security forces.



SALW programs can help to engage the police in arms collection and community security. They can help to address the problem of regional arms flows undermining disarmament through measures including training and strengthening customs, border police, and cross border commissions, as well as building up supporting infrastructure.

■ **Problem 6:** DDR programs don't focus on changing attitudes and violent behavior, as they mainly target immediate weapons collection priorities.



SALW programming can add to the effectiveness of DDR by seeking to change attitudes toward SALW possession. Establishing local conflict prevention and dispute mechanisms is an SALW programme technique that may be particularly useful in facilitating weapons handovers in areas where arms are, in part, a means of protecting livelihoods. Long-term SALW programmes are often in a better position to address reconciliation issues than DDR programmes which tend to close at the point of the short-term reintegration of ex-combatants into communities.

Note	25																																							
	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	0	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •
	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •
	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •
	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	۰	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •
	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	0	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •
	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •
	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •
	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •
	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •
	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	۰	•	0	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •
	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	۰	•	0	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •
	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •
	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	۰	•	0	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •
	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• (•	•	•	•	•	•	• •
	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •
	T	ra	in	e	r .	N	1c	t	e																															
	Fo	r ai	n e	Y;	am	m	ام	S	66		as	<u> </u>	ct	-116	٦٠	0	n	K	er	11/2	a	(0	ല	tic	าท	3	r	. 2	5)											
	. 0	ı u		<i>-</i> //(411	יףי	ς,	J	-	Č	u	_	50	.u c	۷,	Ŭ	•••	•	C.	٠,٠	u	(5	-	CIC	J. I	J	' F	-11	٠,	•										
	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•		•	0	•	•	•	0	۰	•	0	0	•	•	•	•	۰	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	• •
	• •	•	•	•	• •		•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•) •	•	•	•	•	•	• •
	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•		•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	. •	•	•	•	. •	•	• •
	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•		•				•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •
	• •	•	•	•	• •		•	•	•) •		•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•) •	•	•	•		•	• •
	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•		•	•			•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•							•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •
	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	0	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •
	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•		•		•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •
	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	0	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •
																																								• •
																																								• •
	• •																																							
																																								• •
	• •																																							
																																								• •
																																								• •
	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	0	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •
	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•		•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	. •	•	•	•	•	•	• •
	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	. •	•	•	•		•	• •
	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	۰	•	0	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	۰	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •
	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •
	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •
	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •
	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •

Box—Community reintegration in Sierra Leone

A good example of a program that has addressed shortfalls in DDR programming is the Community Reintegration Program (CRP) supported by DFID in Sierra Leone. As part of this program, a number of ex-combatants are working with local communities in joint agricultural initiatives and also taking part in joint skills training. During the formal DDR program that ended in January 2002, a number of ex-combatants still hadn't reintegrated into communities despite having been given transitional allowances. Along with the React Program, run by the German Association for Technical Cooperation (gtz) which adopted a community reintegration approach, the CRP has made significant strides in preventing ex-combatants from re-arming themselves or engaging in criminal behavior.

4. SALW and livelihoods programming

Development, especially in rural areas often focuses on producing sustainable livelihoods. A sustainable livelihood is defined by the capacity to recover from a loss of a particular asset – be that human, natural, social, physical or financial. In many rural areas, livelihoods are vulnerable to events that undermine these assets. The direct and indirect impacts of SALW, as outlined earlier, are a major source of threat to sustainable livelihoods.

As noted previously, armed violence such as banditry, cattle rustling, and conflict can be – for some sectors of society and in some circumstances – a livelihood strategy. While enlisting in a militia group or joining a criminal gang may for many individuals represent a livelihood strategy and part of a 'rational' adaptation to violent conflict, this is not a sustainable strategy for communities. Families and communities may respond to the resulting insecurity by acquiring weapons as a means of protecting their assets, or even of acquiring new assets – indeed in such settings, SALW themselves can be regarded by some as household or community assets.

Notwithstanding the benefits that may accrue to individuals or particular communities, such strategies must ultimately be judged by their net impact on the wider community and on the most vulnerable households within them over time. The impacts are inevitably negative, as the continued misuse of SALW quickly evolves into a self-perpetuating cycle of violence within a descending spiral of assets and opportunities for communities at large.

Case study—Northern Uganda

In Karamoja, a region in northern Uganda:

- Neighboring agro-pastoralist peoples like the Achole and Teso have been stripped of livestock and are no longer handy targets for raids.
- Even the warlords are cut off from the best markets and veterinary services because they cannot move their herds beyond the points where they can provide armed protection.
- Asset ownership can only be regarded as temporary given the insecurity that results from frequent raiding and violence.

Part of the net impact of this cycle over time is the rise in insecurity and armed violence, which consequently leads to the diversion of investment from conflict zones or high gun crime areas, along with a shift in the emphasis from long-term development to short-term relief activities. In some cases, development agencies may withdraw altogether as the risks and costs of intervention increase. An increase in the availability and use of SALW may also escalate the overall level of violence in society, as the government seeks to exert its authority. All these trends point to the need for livelihood support in SALW programming.

Case study—Displacement and impoverishment in northern Sri Lanka

Over one third of the estimated half million people of Jaffna District, the Sri Lankan peninsula which has seen the worst violence in the country, have been displaced – 120,000 have been internally displaced into camps, while 66,000 are refugees in south India. Some people have been in camps for 10 years. Most of these individuals lost access to their farmland and can no longer produce the crops that once sustained and fed them – the majority of the camps offer no access to alternative land. Those who were fishermen also lost their boats and access to their livelihood. Job opportunities are limited in the vicinity of the camps: there is only some fuel-wood collection, buying and selling fish, and seasonal labor.

Although some rations are provided, there are "visible signs of significant malnutrition"; most displaced persons and households almost certainly fall into the ultra-poor category of people who spend 80% of their money on food, but only acquire 80% of the required food intake.

Conditions following the ceasefire are beginning to allow these individuals to consider going home, but they anticipate problems in trying to re-establish their former livelihoods, including local looting by criminals who are armed, possible land disputes, and a shortage of assets to resume production.

Sources: Chris Smith, 'In the shadow of a cease-fire: the impacts of small arms availability and misuse in Sri Lanka', Small Arms Survey Occasional Paper No. 11, Oct. 2003; UNICEF, 'Funding Description & Funding Appeal 2002-2003, Colombo.



There is a clear imperative for policies and programs that promote sustainable rural livelihoods to also address armed violence in some manner. In fact, understanding the forms and dynamics of armed violence can help agencies to recognize and anticipate changing patterns of vulnerability among beneficiary populations, and thereby to design more effective programs for and with the rural poor. However, the idea that some people may depend on the use of armed violence in order to earn a living is not often taken into account in programming. Moreover, livelihood programs and poverty reduction strategies, though well designed technically, may not recognize their potential for exacerbating conflicts of interest, potentially to the point of violence.

Typically among donors, agencies that deal with SALW and respond to 'crises' involving armed violence are organizationally separate from those promoting rural development:

- In the European Community (EC), emergency response and development are the responsibility of different Directorates and Commissioners.
- In developing countries themselves there is often very little cooperation between the economic planning and rural development ministries, and securityrelated elements of governments who often pursue and implement separate strategies.

Such divisions not only inhibit coordinated planning but, more crucially, perpetuate the tendency to rule out support for livelihoods from the 'emergency' measures responding to violent conflict. In post-conflict situations, the need for an integrated approach to the decommissioning of weapons and demobilization of combatants and their reintegration is now recognized - although not yet widely applied. If these matters are handled by separate agencies from those dealing with recovery and rehabilitation, there may well be a mismatch.

Case study—Eritrea

In the 1990s, the responsible demobilization agency, which was in fact in the business of promoting livelihoods for ex-fighters, did so along lines at odds with the rural livelihood strategy of the government as a whole. This disharmony was perpetuated in a second round of demobilization after 2000, even though the World Bank and other donors were involved in its design.²⁵

Better institutional linkages between armed violence/SALW programs and rural livelihoods programming can enhance the success of both. For example, technical interventions dealing with weapons collection, demobilization or stockpile management could be combined with targeted and intensive economic recovery plans to improve rural livelihoods, and thereby reduce the demand for SALW.

Case study—Kenya

In Turkana and other districts in northern Kenya, communities based on a seminomadic form of cattle herding seek arms to protect themselves and their cattle from both cross-border and internal raiding. As a result, the rural setting, particularly in border areas that link to regional conflicts, has become an arena for a variety of 'low intensity' conflicts, gun crime and social violence fuelled by the wide availability of SALW.

However, in the last 4-5 years, district level 'peace and development committees' involving government development and security personnel, civil society organizations and 'traditional' mechanisms, have begun to see a reverse of this pattern in some of these areas. The handing in of weapons and effective prevention and resolution of conflicts over cattle have resulted in a peace dividend. Normal trading and livestock movement are slowly resuming. One observer noted that animals are now being trekked and no longer trucked for their protection.

Such institutional linkages can be achieved in a variety of ways. For instance in post-conflict situations, arms reduction programs could, as a normal ingredient, include specific elements to enhance, restore or replace livelihoods. Typically that would

26

mean a focus on specific participants in violence, especially those most likely to resort to armed violence in the future, namely young men. This should include not only victims but also perpetrators, as the latter are most likely to revert to living off the barrel of a gun.

Box—Targeting dangerous groups in the Republic of Congo

The "Ex-Combatants Reintegration and Small Arms Collection" was a stand-alone project implemented by UNDP-IOM, though it was connected to a parallel UNDP project on community development — "Action Communautaire." With a budget of US\$4.5m (July 2000 - December 2002), the project's goals were specific: to assist ex-militia members to re-integrate into civilian life by offering them the opportunity to establish their own businesses or other livelihood, and induce them to turn in their weapons. The target group included the most dangerous elements of the militia, considered to be young male leaders, primarily in Brazzaville.

From the demise of the authoritarian regime in 1991 to the outbreak of civil war in 1997, Republic of Congo's experience with democracy was extremely fragile and fraught with disputed elections and sporadic violence. Armed gangs financed and manipulated by political factions engaged in partisan violence, which developed into outright conflict in 1997. An amnesty and ceasefire in 1999 led to a stabilization of the situation and a new constitution. However, the country continues to suffer from a political system based on patronage and corruption, severe economic problems and enormous external debt. Despite heavy criticism initially from donors that it was "rewarding" perpetrators of violence (a charge that offering incentives for arms collection inevitably invites), the project has been highly successful as an immediate security measure critical for maintaining a fragile peace. It managed to provide sustainable livelihoods to 15,000 ex-combatants (and unusually, as many as 66% of them were still functional two years later), and it collected 3,106 SALW (although this constitutes only 4-5% of total SALW in the country). Moreover, it did set up an informal and participatory form of DDR – without camps, peacekeepers or coercion. It achieved this by giving privileged access to project benefits to ex-combatants who gave up at least one weapon. Thanks to this simple device and low overhead costs, the cost of getting an individual into gainful economic activity was less than US\$500.

There are three main lessons to be learned from this project. First, it offers an example of an innovative, participatory and low-cost initiative that disarms excombatants and provides them with a means of livelihood, along the lines indicated. Second, this project could have achieved stronger links with longer-term rehabilitation and development processes, particularly in relation to access to micro-credit, training and micro-enterprise support. It overcame initial criticism by linking into broader programmes. Third, the World Bank unintentionally thwarted the disarmament process by providing their own, alternative credit, which could only be spent on reintegration and not disarmament, preventing ex-combatants like those in the UNDP Project from benefiting. This led to the discontinuation of the Project, which could not obtain follow-up funding, and virtually brought SALW collection to a halt.

Source: CICS/University of Bradford: Assessing the impact of SALW projects on arms availability and poverty: synthesis report, March 2005.



Trainer Note (Exercise 4)

If you have the time and want to get a bit more into detail with the topic or DDR, particularly reintegration, you could start a discussion on whom to target in DDR programming. The purpose of this exercise is to weigh the pros and cons of targeting specific groups in reintegration programming.

Duration: 10-20 minutes

Ftc

After having read the case study on the DDR program in the Republic of Congo, ask trainees what they think of the approach of targeting the most dangerous elements among the former combatants in reintegration programming. Ask them to weigh the pros and cons of this approach compared to targeting all combatants, the most vulnerable ones (such as under-aged members of armed forces, female combatants, the wounded and elderly), and the community as a whole.

Arguments that might come up during the discussion include:

- By targeting the most dangerous elements, you reward those who have committed the most atrocities.
- Why leave out the civilians who have suffered enormously during war? That's unfair!
- If you don't target the troublemakers, they will pick up their weapons again and will use them to earn a living. They will be a continuous danger to society and peace.
- Vulnerable ex-combatants need support if they are left out of reintegration programs, what prospects do they have for the future?

		Ī																																													
•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	
•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	
•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	
•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	
•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	
•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	
•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	0	0	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	
•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	
•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	
•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	
•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	
•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	
•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	
•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	
•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	
•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	
•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	

Exercise 4: Discussion

Whom to support in DDR?



A range of rural development programs or poverty reduction measures could, on the other hand, include provisions for dampening violence or addressing the needs of the most vulnerable groups. For example, prioritizing ex-combatants had a stabilizing effect in Mozambique and in a UNDP arms reduction program in the Republic of Congo. Both kinds of programs often require micro-credit facilities. Providing these in conjunction would help to maximize synergies and save on overhead costs.

The benefits of such links may flow both ways. For example, experience indicates that efforts to address excessive availability and misuse of SALW can often provide a useful focus for wider community mobilization and confidence-building processes.

Overall, development programs that support rural livelihoods can be more effective in areas affected by armed violence when these interrelationships are carefully taken into account. Moreover, measures to tackle excessive availability and misuse of SALW and to reduce violence have the potential to contribute to the success of rural livelihoods programs.

5. Governance, policing and justice

As elaborated in section 2, the availability and use of SALW can decrease the ability of states to perform their duties in the field of good governance, policing and justice. Including SALW control elements in programs aimed at improving or reforming state performance can help to stop this downward trend and to improve stability.

5.1 Governance, SALW and development programming

Note: conducting governance programs in situations of pervasive armed violence is difficult! However, governance programs can help to increase the capacity of developing countries to govern themselves in a way that manages tensions and prevents or reduces armed violence.



SALW issues interfere with governance programming in four main ways:

 Governance programs – as with many types of transitions – can run the risk of alienating previously privileged groups or help bring grievances to the fore.

In a situation of wide availability of SALW the potential for these grievances to turn into violence is heightened. **If violence breaks out, a governance program could be obstructed.**

•																																															
•																																															
0	• •	• •	•	•	0	•	•	•	0	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•) (•	•	•	•
	• •	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•) (•	•	•	•
	• •	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•) (•	•	•	0
	• •	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•) (•	•	•	•
	• •	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•) (•	•	0
	• •	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•) (•	•	0
	• •	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•) (•	•	•	0
	• •	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•) (•	•	•	
	• •	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•		•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•) (•	•	•	
	• •	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•)	•	•	•	
	• •	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•		•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	0	0	•	•	0	•	•	•	0	•	•	•			•	•	•	
	• •	• •	•	0	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•)	•	•	•	
	• •	• •	•	0	0	•	•	•	0	0	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•)	•	•	•	
	• •		•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•			•	•	•		•	•	•		•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•		•	•	•	•		•	•	•	
	• •		•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	0		•	•			•	•	•		•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•		•	•	•	•		•	•	•	
	• •		•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0		•	•		•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•) (•	•	•	
	• •	• •	•	0	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•) (•	•	•	
	• •	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0		0	•	•	0	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	0	•	•	•		•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•) (•	•	•	
	• •	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	0	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•			•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•) (•	•	•	
	• •		•	0	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	0	0	•	•	0		•	•	•		•	•		•	•	•		0		•		0	•	•	•	0	•	•	•) (•	•	•	
	• •		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•			•	•		•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•		•	•	•) (•	•	•	
	٦	ir	1e	r	1	V	0	t	e	(E	E :	X	e	r	C	is	86	3	5)																										
Ί	ra	ίΙΙ	10	_																																											`
		urp								er	Ci	se	e i	S	fo	rt	tr	ai	ne	ee	S	to	ic	le	nt	if	y	er	ntı	ry	p	oi	nt	S	fo	r S	SA	۱L	W	ŗ	r	og	gr	a	m	n	•
TI	n p	urp	os	e	of	tł	nis	S 6	ex					S	fo	rt	tra	ai	ne	ee	S	to	ic	le	nt	if	y	er	nti	ry	p	oi	nt	S	fo	r S	SA	\L'	W	' p	ro	οg	gr	а	m	ım	
	n p		os	e	of	tł	nis	S 6	ex					S	fo	rt	tra	ai	ne	ee	S	to	ic	le	nt	cif	У	er	nti	ry	p	oi	nt	S	fo	r S	SA	\L'	W	' F	oro)	gr	а	m	ım	
TI D Ir er Er	n poura	urp	n: er oir	e 1 2- nts	of 0- 3 s i	20 si	nis O m or clu	m al	in I (ul gr LV S	te: Ol V	s. p LV	os orc	og re	or Ira	a an llu	s nr	a mi	⊢ W in	wh g	no fo	le or	r p	la o	iss in	5, ts	a	sk 1-	(† 3	tra n	aii ne	ne en	e tio	s on	to lei	d d	dis in	SCI	us su	ss	t s	h	e	r ti	oc 10	oss n	S
TI D Ir er Er	n poura	urp tio the / p	n: er oir	e 1 2- nts	of 0- 3 s i	20 si	nis O m or clu	m al	in I (ul gr LV S	te: Ol V	s. p LV	os orc	og re	or Ira	a an llu	s nr	a mi	⊢ W in	wł g n p	no fo	le or og e-	p pra b	la o an ui	in ns Id	s, ts in	a a g	sł 1- rn n	(† 3 n∈	tra n ed	aii v Su	ne io ire	e tio le	s on no	to lei ce eti	d r c.	dis in	sc 1 !	us Su	ss ıb	t o-s	:h se	eec pi	r ti	or or	oss n Ira	S
ΓI O [r Er	n poura	urp tio the / p	n: er oir oir es	2- nts s-	of 0- s s i ra	si fo no is	nis O m or clu	m al S uc g	in I (i Al	ul gr LV S t s	ol V Al	s. p LV ho	os N	rools	or ecos,	a an du co	s nr ict	a mi tio	in on id	wł g n p	no fo or onc	le or og e-	p pra b	la o an ui	in ns Id	s, ts in	a a g	sł 1- rn n	< 1 3 1€ 1€	tra n ed	aii v su	ne io ire	e tio le es	s on no , (to lece et	d r c.	dis in ec	sc du	us su	ss ib tio	t on	:hese	e pi	r ti rc	or or	oss n Ira	s
ΓΙ O Er	n p ura n ei ntry ntry wai	urp tio the / p / p ren	n: er oir es	2- nts s-	of 0- s s i ra	si fo	mor clu	m al S uc g	in I (in Alle	ul gr LV S t	ol V AI	s. p LV ho	os N	rols	or ecos,	a an du co	is nr ict	a mi tio	in on id	wł g n p	no fa or	le or oc e-	p gra-b	la o an ui	in ns Id	s, ts in	a a g	sk 1- rn n	< † 3 n∈ n∈	tra n ed ea	aii v su	ne io ire	ee tid le	s no no	to lece etc	d r c.	dis in ec	sc du	us su ic	ss ıb tio	t on	:h	eec pi	r rc	or or	oss n Jra	3
ΓΙ O ir er Er	n p ura n ei ntry ntry wai	urp the / p / p ren	n: er oir oir es	e 1 2- nts s-	of 0- s s ira	si fo	nis O m or clu in	m al S JC 9	in I (i Al	gr LV S t	ou V Al	s. p LV ho	os N oc	og rools	or ecos,	a an du co	s nr ict	a mi tio	in or id	wł g n p en	no fo nc	le or oc e-	pragra	la o an ui	in ns Id	s, ts in	a	sk 1- rn n	< † 3 n∈ •	tra n ed ea:	aiı v sı	ne io ire	ee tid le	s on no , (to lece et	d r c.	dis in ec	sc ! :du	us su ic	ss ib tic	t on	:h	e pi	r ti rc	or or	oss n Jra	
ΓI O [r Er	n po ura o ei ntry wai	urp the / p / p	n: er oir oir es	e 1 2- nts s-	of 0- s s i ra	si fo no is	mor cluin	m al S uc g	in I (in Allerian	gr LV S t s	ou V Al	s. p LV ho	os N Oc	ropg rols	or ec s,	a an du co	s nr ict	a mi tio	in on id	wh g n p en	no fo or onc	le or oc e-	pra-b	la an ui	in ns Id	s, ts in	a	sł 1- rn n	< [†] 3 n∈	tra n ed ea	aiii v su	ne io ire	ee tid le ses	s no , «	to lece etc	d r c.	dis in ec	sc 1 : du	us su ic	ss ib tio	to-s	:hese	eec pi	r ti rc	or or og	n Ira	
ΓI O [r Er	n pi ura i ei ntry ntry wai	urp the / p ren	n: er oir oir es	2- nts nts	of 0- 3 s is ra	th 20 si fo no is	mer clu	al Suc g	in I (in Alle	gr LV S t	ou V Al	s. p LV ho	os N oc	rools	or ec 6,	a an du co	nr ict	a mi tio	in on id	wł g n p en	no fo or nc	le or oc e-	pra-b	la an ui	in ns Id	s, ts in	a	sk 1- rn n	< † 3 1€ 1€	tra ned	aiı v sı	ne io ire	ee tid les	s on no	to lece et	o d d r c.	dis in ec	sc du	us su ic	ss ib tio	t o-s on	:h	eec pi	r ti rc	or or or	n Ira	
TI O [r er	n pi ura i ei ntry ntry wai	urp tio the / p ren	n: er oir es	2- nts s-	of 0- 3 5 6 ira	th 20 si fo no is	mer clu	al Suc	in I (in Alle all	gr LV S t	ou V Al	s. p LV	os N oc	rools	or ec ec	a du co	is nr ict or	a mi tio nfi	in on id	wh g n p en	no fo or onc	le or oc e-	: c pra -b	la an ui	in ns ld	s, ts	a	sł 1- rn n	< [†] 3 n∈	tra ned	aine V Su	ne io ire	ee tid les	s n n , (to lece et	d r c.	dis in ec	sc n : du	us su ic	ss ib tio	to-s	:hese	eec pi	r rc	oo or og	n Ira	
TI D Ir er Er	n prura	urp the / p / p ren	n: er oir es	e 10 2- nts s-	of 0- 3 s is ira	th 20 fo no is	mor clu	al Suc g	in I (in Alle alle	ul gr LV S t	ol V AI SCI	s. p LV ho	os N O	ropg roble	or ec	a an du co	is nr ict or	a mi tic	in on id	wh g n p en	no for nc	le or oc e-	c pra-b	la an ui	in ns ld	s, ts, in	a	sł 1- rn n	< ↑ 3 n∈	tra n ed ea:	ail v su	ne io ire	ee tid le es	s on no , (to eet	o d cr	dis in ec	sc du	us su ic	ss ib tio	to-son	:h	ie ec pi	r rc	oo or og	n Ira	
TI D Ir er Er	n pi ura i ei ntry ntry wai	urp tio the / p / p ren	n: er oir es	2-nts	of 0- 3 s is ira	si fo no is	mor cluin	m al Suc	in I (in Alle alle alle alle alle alle alle alle	ul gr LV S t	te: Ol V AI SCI	s. IP ho	os N oc	og rols	or ecos,	a an du co	s nr ict or	a mi tic nfi	vinoniid	wh g n per	no fc or onc	le or oc e-	ragra-b	la an ui	in ns ld	s, ts, in	aaig	sł 1- rn n	< † 3 1€ 1€	tra ned ea:	aill ne v su	ne io ire	ee tid les	s na , «	to lece et	o d e r c.	dis in ec	sc i : du	us su ic	ssub	t - s	:h se	e pi	rti	or or or	oss n ira	
TI D Ir er Er	n pi ura i ei ntry ntry wai	urp tio the / p / p ren	n: er oir oir es	e 1 2-nts	off 0-3 s is ira	th 20 si fo no is	mor cluin	m al Suc g	in lead	ul gr LV S t s	te: OU SAI SC	s. p LV h	os N oc	rols	or eco,	andu co	is nr ict or	a mi tio nfi	winion	wł g n p en	no for nc	le or oc e-	c pra-b	la an ui	in ns ld	5, ts 5, in	a	sl 1- rn n	< 1 3 n∈	tra ned	ain v su	ne io io ire	ee tidees	s nn , (to	o d d r c.	dis in ec	sch s	us su ic	ss ib tio	t - s	:h:se	ie pi	rtirc	oo or og	n Ilra	a
TI D Ir er Er	n pi ura i ei ntry ntry wai	urp tio the / p / p ren	n: er oir oir es	e 1 2-nts	off 0-3 s is ira	th 20 si fo no is	mor cluin	m al Suc g	in lead	ul gr LV St s	te: OU SAI SC	s.	os N oc	ropg	or ecos,	a du co	s nr ict or	a mi tic nfi	in vinid	wh g n p en	no for nc	le or oc e-	: c pra-b	la an ui	in ns Id	5, ts, in	a	sl·1- rn n	< † 3 n∈ • •	tra ned	aine V SL	ne io io	eetides	s on no	to ce et	d rc.	dis in ec		us su ic	ss ib tio	to-son	hese	ie pi	rc	oor og	n Ilra	a
TI D Ir er Er	n pi ura i ei ntry ntry wai	urp tio the / p / p ren	n: er oir oir es	2- nts s-	of 0- 3 s i ra	th 20 si fo no is	mis o mor cluin	m al Sucg	in I (i Alle all	gr LV S t	te: V Alscl	s. Ip ho	os N O	o copy	or eco,	a an du co	is nr ict or	a mi tic nfi	in vincini	wh g n p en	no for nc	le or oc e-	e c projection of the contraction of the contractio	la an ui	inns Id	s, ts	aaaag	sl 1- rn n	(† 3 1∈ 1∈	tra ned ea:	aille v	nenio io ire	ee tidles	s on no	to	o d e r c.	dis	sci sidu	us	ss ib tic	t - s	hhhi	ie pi	r ti rc	oor or or or	n Ira	S

2. Governance programs aim to provide **economic stability** and facilitate **investment** and **poverty reduction**.



Armed violence can undermine stability, deter investment, reduce and distort economic activity, and thereby **challenge governance programming**.

3. Armed violence increases the costs of delivering basic services.



These costs may **affect the options** for governance programming and their effectiveness.

4. **Mobilizing public concern and action on armed violence** and other SALW issues can be a valuable entry-point to develop wider partnerships and improve governance.

Exercise 5: Group work or discussion

Discuss entry points for SALW programming.



5.2 Safety, security and access to justice

Safety, Security and Access to Justice (SSAJ) is a core element of good governance. It is promoted through three main elements:

- 4. Effective and accountable policing.
- 5. Effective and independent judicial and penal system.
- 6. A military and internal security apparatus that is professional, under effective political and administrative control, and respectful of the legal system and human rights.

Building public trust in policing, justice and the rule of law is essential. The issue of SALW availability and armed violence can affect these areas in a number of ways.

Justice and policing

Programmes to reduce urban violence play a central role in promoting urban development. Innovative programs in San Salvador, Rio de Janeiro, Mendoza (Argentina) and several other developing country localities demonstrate the relevance of gun collection and control programs, particularly when linked to wider policing and governance concerns.²⁶

SAD 06A02 Section 3 $t \cdot r \cdot e \cdot s \cdot a$ 31

Lessons learned from such SALW collection and control projects appear to be:

- The actual collection and destruction of weapons itself contributes slightly to violence reduction.
- Awareness-raising and confidence-building measures are crucial components for sustainability and success.
- Benefits of such measures are greatest when they are assessed in terms of their contributions to wider community building, police reform, and local development initiatives. These can provide a context in which both government and social controls over weapons possession and use may be strengthened and mutually reinforced.

While the wide availability and misuse of SALW obstruct and undermine efforts to promote safety, security and the access to justice (SSAJ), SALW issues can also be an important entry point for generating debate and action in support of programs to enhance policing and judicial systems.

Experience shows that concerns about gun violence can be a rallying point for cooperative action amongst otherwise divided social groups, and a focus for developing improved police-community relations or improving and enforcing laws.

Key practical opportunities exist in SSAJ programming to deal with SALW and armed violence. These include:

- Policing.
- Crime prevention and access to justice.
- Community based policing (CBP).

Establishing effective controls over SALW helps to reduce levels of violence, thereby enhancing the capacity of the police to engage in broader crime prevention and SSAJ activities. Concerning CBP, this means:

- **Involvement of communities.** In order to build trust and find ways of cooperation, communities in which policing and SSAJ provision is taking place should be involved in the process.
- Police weapons control. Controls over police weapons stocks and stored or confiscated weapons should be established.

Police arms are often widely dispersed in vulnerable locations and oftentimes, a vast number of confiscated weapons are stored insecurely while they are waiting to be used as evidence in a court case, etc.

- **Well-trained and responsible police**. Police should be well trained and equipped. Good civilian oversight should be guaranteed. This will encourage communities to work with the state to tackle crime and arms trafficking.
- **Trust-building.** SSR and SSAJ programs help to build a foundation of trust in the state's ability to provide security. If the police are considered trustworthy and effective in providing security, the population's willingness to report security threats, criminal incidents and to refrain from taking matters into their own hands through weapons increases. In the absence of trust, people are unlikely to hand over the weapons they perceive as their only option for protection!
- **Community support and awareness.** In countries where direct engagement with the police or security sector is politically sensitive, SALW projects allow armed violence issues to be addressed through community support and awareness, for example through 'Gun-Free Zones'.

Case study—Macedonia²⁷

In 2003, a SALW control program was implemented in Macedonia. It included a component to increase the trust and co-operation between certain communities and the police. Apart from providing the police forces with training in good practices, activities included "open days" in police stations as well as visits of policemen and – women to schools to talk to the children and answer their questions.

Some of the key principles of CBP – consultation, community ownership and so forth – offer a significant entry point to tackling armed violence in that they help to make police and security governance more accountable to local populations. This, in turn, will help enhance the capacity of the police to tackle armed violence. Entry points for developing community-policing relationships include:

- Controlling civilian armaments.
- Tackling problems of criminal access to weapons.
- Making police use of firearms more transparent and accountable.

Box—Gun-free zones

Gun-free zones have been established in a number of communities around the world that have had problems with SALW prevalence. They consist of commitments – by the security services, the community and individuals – to restrict or completely eliminate the presence of guns from a defined area (a neighborhood or village). The important elements in such a gun-free zone include:

- Community and individual agreement and support.
- Co-ordination between the community and the security services on the precise and detailed terms of the zone.
- Absolute commitment on the side of the parties the security services and the community to abide by the rules that form the zone.

36

While ideally, such a gun-free zone would eliminate all guns within the designated area, this is not always a practical first step. Gun-free zones might dictate, for instance, that all guns are stored in a collective arsenal or that they be restricted in some other way.

Important features of a gun-free zone include:

- It ensures that security services do not exceed their authority.
- It provides clear rules for SALW, upon which more detailed rules can be constructed.
- It strengthens trust between security services and the public.
- It can provide a focus for other forms of community action in development or for human security.

While gun-free zones can reduce security tensions and issues, they can also serve as the nucleus for other development efforts. This is partly because the dynamic in maintaining the zones can be harnessed for other development campaigns, and partly because better security is more likely to enhance economic, training and education, and political activity within the zone.

Box-Weapons collection in Mendoza, Argentina

A weapons exchange program in the Mendoza province of Argentina provided an entry point for the development of broader community engagement and commitment to security measures. The program prompted debate, raised public awareness and was facilitated by a law on disarmament, which is being expanded into other provinces. The success of the program contributed to:

- The establishment of a bi-provincial security commission to develop provincial border controls.
- The development of a permanent information exchange mechanism among police and provincial government institutions.
- The harmonization of police and judicial reform.

6. SALW and Security Sector Reform (SSR)

Good governance requires that the state has the capability "to manage national security arrangements accountably, and to resolve differences between communities before they develop into violent conflicts." (DFID, 2001) In order to achieve this, many developing or conflict-prone countries and countries undergoing a transition from authoritarian rule require a process of Security Sector Reform (SSR).

Box—Definition

SSR is a growing area of development programming and there is no universally agreed definition of its scope and aims – these vary according to the context of the country concerned. One such definition, used by the United Kingdom's 'Global Conflict Prevention Pool SSR strategy' states that the aims are "to help developing and transitional countries manage their security functions in a democratically accountable, efficient and effective way by initiating and supporting reform and providing appropriate education and training."

Box—The security sector

The security sector, broadly defined, comprises all those institutions responsible for protecting the state and communities within it. This includes:

- Bodies authorized to use force (the armed forces, police, and paramilitary units);
- Intelligence and security services;
- Civil management and oversight bodies (the president/prime minister, the legislature and legislative committees, national security advisory bodies, statutory civil society organizations, the Ministries of defence, interior, finance, and foreign affairs);
- Judicial and public security bodies (the judiciary, justice ministries, defence and prosecution services, prisons and corrections services, human rights commissions and customary and traditional justice systems);
- Non-state security bodies (private security companies, political party militias, liberation armies, civil defence forces and other militia), though these are often neglected in SSR programs; and

Civil society bodies (non-governmental organizations, advocacy, the media, professional and religious organizations).

SALW issues are relevant to SSR for at least the following reasons:

- Persuading civilians to give up their arms in voluntary weapons collection programs involves building community trust in the police and the security sector to provide them with security.
- State and civil society oversight of the security sector is likely to be undermined in a situation of armed violence. In particular, public awareness and discussion of security issues may be curtailed because of fear and intimidation.
- A desire to tackle and reduce armed violence can provide a focus for mobilizing support for SSR to address inadequacies in the police and other security services. Alternatively, however, wide insecurity can create conditions for popular support for vigilantism or authoritarian policing, as demonstrated in most developed and developing countries suffering from high levels of armed violence. Outcomes depend on specific local factors, but the relationship between SALW and SSR issues is often close and complex.

40

SSR processes may generate grievances among soldiers and officers either because they are being demobilized or disempowered, or their access to resources (perhaps through corruption) is reduced. For instance, reform processes may threaten the economic interests of the military – such as the military industrial complexes in Indonesia – and of groups of soldiers – including criminal activities by soldiers in conflict zones such as "Sobels" (soldiers by day, rebels by night) in Sierra Leone. The potential for these actors to engage in violent activity is enhanced by the availability of SALW – not least from inadequately controlled state weapons stocks. This runs the risk of derailing the reform process.

"Sobel" is a contraction of the words "soldier" and "rebel". The term refers especially to the conflict in Sierra Leone in the 1990s, when many soldiers that were officially employed by the army became rebels at night. Sobels are notorious for often using very aggressive ways to procure their own benefit.



Tackling SALW within SSR

There are some SALW-related issues that are often seen as less politically sensitive than SSR, thereby creating entry points for engagement with other security issues and wider reform processes. These include:

- Border control.
- Stockpile management.
- Weapons collection.

SALW issues relate to a wide range of security sector agencies, providing multiple entry-points for engaging with them and linking with wider SSR efforts. Thus, programs to address illicit arms trafficking may involve engagement with customs, border guards, police, military, judiciary and intelligence services. Concerns about the development and enforcement of laws regulating arms possession, trade and production relate to legal reform, parliamentary and government debate. Efforts to improve security of official arms stockpiles involve links with elements of the police and military that may otherwise be relatively isolated from reform processes.

Furthermore, integrating SALW issues within SSR programming can yield significant results.

Case study—Linking SALW projects and SSR. The case of Cambodia

The EU-Assistance on Curbing Small Arms and Light Weapons in Cambodia (ASAC) project was effectively linked with SSR by:

- Including the security forces in weapons collection and destruction programmes, insisting on appropriate cooperation between relevant police and military forces and local and national authorities, and building communitysecurity sector relationships.
- Supporting wide social and parliamentary engagement with arms law reform.
- Including key elements of SSR programming within its scope. For example, a key aim of the project is to increase public trust in protection by police forces. This has been pursued through:
- Training police in human rights;
- Training the families of police officers in skills to enhance their livelihoods in order to try to reduce the incentives for police corruption;
- Supporting the registration and safe storage of weapons stocks by the military (Ministry of National Defence) and the National Police.

Particular priorities for tackling SALW in post-conflict SSR may include **cutting off cross-border arms smuggling and the movement of armed groups** that are key components of SALW availability and misuse. If a country is suffering significant problems of arms trafficking – contributing to armed violence in rural areas or violent crime in urban centers – one security priority of the state should be to enhance the capacity of customs and border guards. This requires:

- Adequate training and capacity-building in the interdiction of weapons smuggling.
- Information sharing and co-operation.
- Equipment and resources for communication and transport.

Early phasing of this support may contribute to a more secure foundation for broader governance and SSR programming, as well as helping to strengthen regional security and cooperation.

Similarly **promoting effective stockpile management and security** within SSR, the management and security of arms and ammunition stockpiles is often seen as a technical issue or conducted later in SSR programs. However, the leakage of arms and ammunition from state arsenals – either through theft or illegal sales by official personnel – is often a major source of arms in illicit circulation. Including stockpile security in SSR can provide an important practical focus for cooperation within a wider SSR program, and have a major pay-off in terms of reducing risks of armed violence. Key programming opportunities for tackling stockpile problems include:

• •																																						
• •																																						
• •																																						
• •	• •	• •	•	•		•	•	•	•	0 0		•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•
• •	• •	• •	•	•		•	•	•	•			•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•
• •	• •	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	• •	0	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•
• •	• •	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		0	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	۰	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•
• •	• •	• •	•	•		•	•	•	•			•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•
• •	• •	• •	•	•		•	•	•	•			•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•
• •	• •	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	• •	0	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	۰	•	•
• •	• •	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	0	•	• •	0	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•
• •	• •	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	• •	0	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	۰	•	•
• •	• •	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	• •	0	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	۰	•	•
• •	• •	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•
• •	• •	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•
• •	• •	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	0	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•
• •	• •	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	0	•	• •	0	•	•	0	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•
• •	• •	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	0	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	0	• •	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•
• •	• •	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	0	•	• •	0	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•
• •	• •	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	0	•	• •	0	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	0	• •	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•
• •	• •	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•
• •	• •	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	0	•	• •	0	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	0	• •	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•
• •	• •	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	0	•	• •	0	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	0	• •	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	0	•	•
• •	• •	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•
• •	• •	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•
• •	• •	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•
• •	• •	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	0	•	• •		•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•
• •	• •	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	0	•	• •	0	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	0	• •	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•
• •	• •	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	0	•	•) 0	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	0	•	•
• •	• •	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•
• •	• •	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•
• •	• •	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•
• •	• •	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	0	•	•) 0	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•
• •	• •	• •	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•			•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•		•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•
• •	• •	• •	•	•	• •	•	0	•	•																0	0	•									0	•	•

- Early phasing of stockpile management in SSR programs.
- Advice and resources for ensuring good practice and secure storage.
- Assistance in developing procedures for inventory management and accounting systems, e.g. in marking unmarked weapons, or establishing and maintaining weapons registries or centralized record keeping.
- Training for personnel in stockpile management, security, and record keeping.
- Advice and assistance in the secure destruction of surplus arms or their re-assignment.
- Regulation and restriction of possession and storage of arms by off-duty police, military, judiciary and others. This is often important as off-duty personnel sometimes rent their weapons to criminals.

Finally, **tackling civilian arms** can be made more effective by, and enhance the success of, integration or coordination with SSR programs. SSR programs raise key opportunities for:

- Review and reform of relevant arms-related laws.
- Supporting awareness-raising and debate involving citizens, parliament, government and the police.
- Civilian arms registration and licensing.
- Confidence building.
- Community policing.
- Control over domestic arms markets both legal and informal markets.
- Regulation of craft production.
- Guidelines for legitimate use of firearms (through community consultation).
- Voluntary Weapons Collection Programmes (VWCPs) and gun amnesties. Conducted in partnership with communities, these can help reduce arms availability as well as raising community awareness, which can contribute to the development of pro-poor security governance. Gun amnesties are useful opportunities for wider weapons collection and community security projects.

Exercise 6: Group work

Use the Dynamic Interaction Tool provided in Annex XV.



46

Summary of Section 3

- There are many areas of development programming where the SALW component plays a crucial role for success or failure, but is often neglected.
- Interrelationships between SALW and other post-conflict reconstruction efforts can provide important entry points for making progress in each field.
- Entry points for SALW control programming include DDR, livelihoods programming, good governance and SSR, among others.

Trainer Note	
This MDG table can be used as a handout or as an Overhead/PowerPoint slide.	
• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •	
• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •	
• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •	

Annex I: The Millennium Development Goals (MDG)

Millennium Development Goals	Associated Targets				
Eradicate extreme poverty and hunger	Target 1: Halve, between 1990 and 2015, the proportion of people whose income is less than \$1 a day.				
	Target 2: Halve, between 1990 and 2015, the proportion of people who suffer from hunger.				
2) Achieve universal primary education	Target 3: Ensure that, by 2015, children everywhere, boys and girls alike, will be able to complete a full course of primary schooling.				
Promote Gender equality and empower women	Target 4: Eliminate gender disparity in primary and secondary education preferably by 2005 and in all levels of education no later than 2015.				
4) Reduce child mortality	Target 5: Reduce by two-thirds, between 1990 and 2015, the under-five mortality rate.				
5) Improve maternal health	Target 6: Reduce by three-quarters, between 1990 and 2015, the maternal mortality ratio.				
6) Combat HIV/AIDS, malaria, and other diseases	Target 7: Have halted by 2015 and begun to reverse the spread of HIV/AIDS.				
	Target 8: Have halted by 2015 and begun to reverse the incidence of malaria and other major diseases.				
7) Ensure environmental sustainability	Target 9: Integrate the principles of sustainable development into country policies and program and reverse the loss of environmental resources.				
	Target 10: Halve, by 2015, the proportion of people without sustainable access to safe drinking water and basic sanitation.				
	Target 11: Have achieved, by 2020, a significant improvement in the lives of at least 100 million slum dwellers.				
8) Develop a global partnership for development	Target 12: Develop further an open, rule-based, predictable, non-discriminatory trading and financial system (includes a commitment to good governance, development, and poverty reduction—both nationally and internationally).				
	Target 13: Address the special needs of the least developed countries (includes tariff-and quota-free access for exports enhanced program of debt relief for HIPC and cancellation of official bilateral debt, and more generous ODA for countries committed to poverty reduction).				

 \rightarrow

2

Target 14: Address the special needs of landlocked countries and small island developing states (through the Program of Action for the Sustainable Development of Small Island Developing States and 22nd General Assembly provisions).

Target 15: Deal comprehensively with the debt problems of developing countries through national and international measures in order to make debt sustainable in the long term.

Target 16: In cooperation with developing countries, develop and implement strategies for decent and productive work for youth.

Target 17: In cooperation with pharmaceutical companies, provide access to affordable, essential drugs in developing countries.

Target 18: In cooperation with the private sector, make available the benefits of new technologies, especially information and communications.

Annex II: The Millennium Development Goals (MDG) and SALW violence²⁸

Millennium Development Goal	Armed conflict and armed criminal violence
Eradicate extreme poverty and hunger	Armed violence can inhibit economic activity, compromise livelihoods, and force people to relocate to places where food supplies may be low
	Widespread armed violence can exacerbate the effects of famine and hunger by inhibiting coordinated responses in affected areas
Achieve universal primary education	Armed violence in the context of conflict often results in the destruction of educational infrastructure, including schools
	Student-age children may be forced to forgo education for roles in armed violence, including as child soldiers
	The availability of teachers may be reduced due to increased levels of armed violence
Promote gender equality and empower women	Widespread armed violence can disempower men and women, who are often coerced to adopt violent roles against their will
	Women are often victims of sexual abuse in situations of armed violence
	Armed violence can perpetuate gender imbalances in societies that carry over into post-conflict life
Reduce child mortality	Child mortality rates due to disease and malnutrition can increase in situations of widespread armed violence
	Young children often fare poorly when they experience the loss of one or more of their parents due to armed violence
	Infant mortality tends to increase in situations of armed violence, as pregnant women's access to prenatal care is severely restricted
improve maternal health	Maternal mortality can increase in situations of wide- spread armed violence as women's access to medical attention is restricted
Combat HIV/AIDS, malaria and other diseases	Mortality from a wide range of preventable diseases often increases during armed violence, as heath infrastructures deteriorate and people's access to medical services is reduced
	Refugee flows out of zones of armed violence can contribute to increased levels of disease
	Most deaths in situations of armed conflict are due to disease or malnutrition
Ensure environmental sustainability	Widespread exploitation of natural resources is often a precipitating or exacerbating feature of widespread armed violence

Annex III: The Human Development Index (HDI)

The state of human development²⁹

"People are the real wealth of nations. Indeed, the basic purpose of development is to enlarge human freedoms. The process of development can expand human capabilities by expanding the choices that people have to live full and creative lives. And people are both the beneficiaries of such development and the agents of the progress and change that bring it about. This **process** must benefit all individuals equitably and build on the participation of each of them. [...] The range of capabilities that individuals can have, and the choices that can help to expand them, are potentially infinite and vary by individual. However, public policy is about setting priorities, and two criteria are helpful in identifying the most important capabilities for assessing meaningful global progress in achieving human well-being [...]. First, these capabilities must be universally valued. Second, they must be basic to life, in the sense that their absence would foreclose many other choices. For these reasons Human Development Report focuses on four important capabilities: to lead a long and healthy life, to be knowledgeable, to have access to the resources needed for a decent standard of living and to participate in the life of the community.

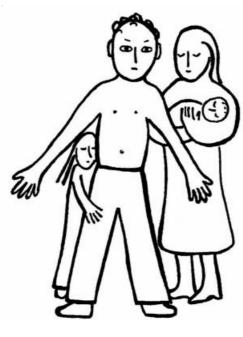
The ideas behind this development paradigm are not new—they are at least as old as Aristotle. Aristotle argued that "wealth is evidently not the good we are seeking; for it is merely useful and for the sake of something else." Immanuel Kant similarly asserted that human beings should be seen as ends in themselves, rather than as a means to other ends. And parallel ideas are reflected in the writings of Adam Smith, Robert Malthus and John Stuart Mill—to name just a few.

But for a long time development policy debates seemed to forget this simple, yet profound truth. Caught up with the rise and fall of **national incomes**, economists often lost sight of the real end of development—people's wellbeing. **Economic growth** is merely a means— albeit an important one—for achieving this end.

[...]

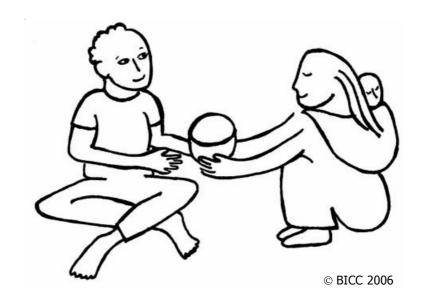
It is easier to measure national incomes than human development. And many economists would argue that national income is a good indicator of human well-being. While there is evidently a strong relationship, since economic growth is an important means to human development, human outcomes do not depend on economic growth and levels of national income alone. They also depend on how these resources are used—whether for developing weapons or producing food, building palaces or providing clean water. And human outcomes such as democratic participation in decision-making or equal rights for men and women do not depend on incomes. For these reasons the Report presents an extensive set of indicators [...] on important human outcomes achieved in countries around the world, such as **life expectancy** at birth or **under-five mortality rates**, which reflect the capability to survive, or **literacy rates**, which reflect the capability to learn. They also include indicators on important means for achieving these capabilities, such as **access to clean water**, and on equity in achievement, such as the **gaps between men and women** in **schooling** or **political participation**. [...]"

Annex IV a: Role models—defender



© BICC 2006

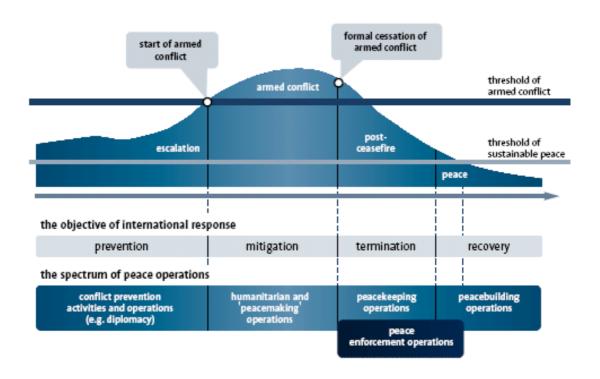
Annex IV b: Role models—nurturer



Annex IV c: Role models—child



Annex V: Conflict life cycle³⁰



SAD 06A02 Annex V $t \cdot r \cdot e \cdot s \cdot a$

Annex VI: Case study. Ghana—artisan gunsmiths feed demand for illegal weapons³¹

Teye Wayo stands, silently abashed, as Ghanaian police officers display the cache of 73 rifles and six pistols the 70-year-old blacksmith has hammered out of scrap metal on his anvil.

Wayo told police he had learned his gun-making skills from his late father, who also engaged in a secretive but thriving sideline for blacksmiths up and down the country. Although porous international borders and cheap, imported semiautomatic weapons are frequently blamed for the proliferation of small arms across West Africa, Ghanaian blacksmiths like Wayo are part of a flourishing industry – and developing a reputation for good-quality weapons that can match the performance of an AK-47 imported from Russia.

15 Hom Russia.

Emmanuel Kwasi Aning, a former professor at the University of Ghana, has conducted extensive studies on the manufacture of small arms in Ghana. He said there are some 2,500 blacksmiths with gun-making capacity in the central Ashanti and Brong Ahafo regions alone.

A decent traditional hunting rifle can cost as little as US\$4.50, according to Aning's research, while a locally produced semiautomatic machine gun – something like an AK-47 – would cost as much as \$93.

25

30

45

20

The Ghanaian police are keen to crack down on the internal production of arms, which provides the bulk of guns used in the armed robberies that have become a growing problem in the capital, Accra. "If you take five armed-robbery cases, four – or four-and-a-half – will have used locally manufactured arms," said Rashid Yakubu, of the Foundation for Security and Development in Africa (FOSDA), which works for greater controls of the manufacture and trade in small arms.

Armed gangs are increasingly terrorising wealthier suburbs of Accra, and in some cases the guns are more than a threat. "All of a sudden, I heard pah-pah-pah! We rushed into the house to find Dada lying in a pool of blood. He had his back to the ground and his teeth clenched," explained a tearful Shallotte Quarshie, 48. "He was still holding onto his spectacles and mobile phone," she said, sitting on the front porch of the family home in Accra's Domi Pillar Two quarter. Two blocks away, neighbour Awuah Boateng was also shot dead, along with his wife's niece and two other family members, by a pistol-wielding burglar.

The incidents have instilled a sense of fear in a neighbourhood where high, razor-wire-topped walls have failed to keep out the gun-toting criminals. To curb the rise in armed crime, the Ghanaian government has repeatedly implemented measures to crack down on the production and circulation of arms. Nonetheless, there remain some 100,000 illicit weapons in circulation, according to the Ghana National Commission on Small Arms.

2

Kofi Ametepey, also from FOSDA, said the government needed to take fresh stock of how to deal with the covert gunsmiths, because the clampdowns had done little more than push the gunsmiths further underground. He believed the trade should be regulated and monitored instead of outlawed. "We must give local [gun] producers faith and confidence that we can work together and not arrest them, but legalise them," he said.

The deputy minister of the interior, Nkrabea Effah Dattey, agreed. "I believe the solution lies in regularising the production of small arms. And we must bring all weapons in and licence them so we can control their uses," he said. Dattey, who is also chairman of the Ghana National Commission on Small Arms, said the gunsmiths should be encouraged to use their skills to make other products.

60

65

Not every blacksmith in Accra wants to be a gun-maker. Emmanuel Siaw, 37, said he could understand why other blacksmiths were tempted to make guns. "I have a lot of friends who make a lot of money making guns on the side. It's tempting, but it's wrong. I'm not going to get involved in that business, even if it were legal."

Instead, Siaw, sweat beading on his brow, labours longer hours for less money, knocking crumpled car parts back into shape.

Source: Guns Out of Control: the continuing threat of small arms (IRIN In-Depth) http://www.irinnews.org/webspecials/small-arms/53222.asp

Annex VII: Trauma

A trauma reaction is...

A reaction to an **extreme incident**, that is overwhelming an individual's capacity to integrate experiences into a system of memories.

What happens in an extreme situation and what does it do to the human being?

Human beings are able to deal with a lot of new situations. However, some events are so overwhelming that the body performs a alarm reaction.

When experiencing an extreme situation, the human body reacts with a variety of changes. Most of these changes aim at providing the body with the necessary energy to protect itself, though they also affect psychological functions and the way the situation is memorized.

From the experience of an extreme incident to the development of a traumatic reaction

Not every person who experiences the same extreme situation (for instance, the same accident) is inevitably traumatized. Rather, it depends on whether the individual is able to integrate the experience into his/her life history or whether the situation interrupts his/her life history. This mechanism depends on a number of factors, some of which include:

- Prior personal experiences have there been other traumatic events in life history?
- The social network does the individual receive social assistance by family/ peers? Is the person able to receive positive stimulation by peers in order not to classify the event as the general state of the world?
- The duration and the character of the extreme event(s) was it a singular incident or have there been more than one incidents? Did it last over a long period of time, days or even years? Was it life-threatening?
- The conditions after the experience of the traumatic event(s) was the individual feeling secure after the event(s)? Was he/she able to talk about the incident(s) openly?

Note: it is not an individual's fault for being unable to successfully integrate the event, nor a sign of weakness. Blame should never be laid.

Notes

2

How is traumatic material stored?

When integration (or digestion) of the event is not managed, the traumatic material is separated from other memories, stored in the deepest parts of the psyche and seemingly forgotten. But what has happened is quite powerful and has developed deep roots, influencing many facets of an individual's personality. There is no way to make it undone.

The traumatic events are not necessarily memorized in chronological order, but rather fragmented and highly charged with emotions and vivid sensations.

A trauma reaction is...

- 1. A reaction to an **extreme incident**, that is overwhelming an individual's capacity to integrate experiences into a system of memories.
- → Suffering from a complex of symptoms, especially **flashbacks** (vivid reexperiencing of the horrifying situation), **avoidance** of any situation that might be a reminder of the event, and a constant state of alert (**hyperarousal**).

What does a traumatic reaction look like?

Post-Traumatic-Stress Disorder (PTSD) is a formation of various symptoms. It is only possible to diagnose a PTSD over a defined period of time after the incident has occurred.

To diagnose PTSD, not only is the existence of various behaviors important, but also their frequency and consistency. The diagnosis of PTSD is a complicated job and should be done by experts.

There are three main symptoms of suffering from PTSD:

- **Re-experiencing** (by Flashbacks and/or nightmares): Within a flashback phase, a person travels back through time and experiences everything that was experienced during the traumatic situation(s), including the perception of the stimuli connected to the event. For example, the individual will smell, taste and hear the same things and feel nauseous. The same terrible scenes will be re-experienced.
- **Avoidance:** Every stimulus associated with the traumatic situation is attempted to be avoided, even situations where incidentally a flashback occurred. This may go to such lengths that the person is highly restrained in his daily life.
- **Hyperarousal:** The individual suffers from hyper-arousal, which may go along with the inability to rest (e.g. lack of sleep).

Note: There is an important discussion going on as to whether the Western approach to dealing with PTSD can be applied to other non-western cultures.

The concept of PTSD is very much connected with and arose out of the Western approach to psychological/psychiatric disorders. It is therefore inseparably connected with the concept of mental disorders, which consist of a defined set of symptoms. Be aware that there are other interesting approaches as well.



•	•	•					•				•		•			•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	
•	•	•					•				•		•				•	•	0	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	
•	•	•					•				•		•			•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	
•	•	•					•				•					•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	
•	•	•					•				•					•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	
•	•	•					•	•			•		•			•	•	0	0	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	
•	•	•						•			•		•			•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	
•	•	•					•				•		•			•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	
	•	•					•				•		•			•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	
)	•	•									•					•	•	۰	0	•	• •	•	۰	۰	•	•	۰	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	۰	۰	۰	•	۰	•	•	•	•	
7	7	a	11	า <i>6</i>	21	٠.		J	U.	te	e																																	
																									ave																			
																									fie hai											d	þ	d١	.IE	2111	ιS.	. L	O	П
C .	۱۲	CI	10		٠.	. v	VII	LII	·	111	CI	'',	у	U	u		19	110	u	U	30	110	Ju.	<i>3</i> 1	IGI	"		,	LI I	Ci		ıc	aı	CI I	•									
•	•	•									•		•			•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	
•	•	•) 0			•					•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	
•	•	•									•		•			•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	
	•	•									•					•	•	•	0	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	
	•	•									•					•	•	•	0	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	۰	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	
	•	•									•					•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	
	•	•					•				•		•			•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	
	•	•									•					•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	
	•	•					•				•		•			•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	
	•							•			0 0		0 0			•	•	•	0	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	
																	•	0	0	•	• •		•	•	• •	•	•	•	0	•	•		0	•	0	0	0	•	•	0	•			
		•						•																																			•	
	•	•	•) (•		•			•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	۰	•	•	•	•	•	
	•	•									•		•			•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	• •	
	•															•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		
	•	•						•			•		•				•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	
	•	•									• •		•			•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	
	•	•									• •		•			• •	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	
	•										• •						•	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•				•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•			
	•																	•	•	•		•	•	•			•	•					•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•			
	•																	•	•	•			•	•			•	•					•	•	•		• • • • •	•	• • • • •	•	•			
	• • • • • •																	•	•	•			•	•			•	•					•	•	• • • • • •	• • • • •	• • • • •	•	• • • • • •	•	•			
	•																	•	•	•			•	• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •			•	•					•	• • • • • •	• • • • • •			• • • • • •	• • • • • •	•	•			
																			•								•						•	• • • • • • •	• • • • • • •		• • • • • • • •	• • • • • • •			•			
• • • • • • • •																			• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •								•							• • • • • • • •		• • • • • • • •	• • • • • • • •	• • • • • • •						
• • • • • • • • •																			• • • • • • • • •																									



Further negative development of a traumatic reaction

After PTSD has developed, the trauma complex might be enhanced once the individual adopts the terrible event(s) into his/her memory and view of him/herself and the world. In addition, a person suffering from PTSD is also vulnerable to other disorders. Sometimes the traumatic disorder is accompanied by depression or anxiety disorders. Over the course of time, it is also possible that the traumatic reactions can transform and compose part of an individual's personality.

How can you help?

- Pre-planning the days and weeks gives structure, which is very important for traumatized people.
- Activating the **social network** is an important coping mechanism and also helps to correct falsely developed perceptions of the outside world (cognitive knots). This does not mean that individuals have to meet to talk about their traumatic experiences. They should actively join groups, such as age-mates, families, etc.

For further information on trauma see:

Schauer, M. Neuner, F. Elbert, T. (2005). Narrative Exposure Therapy: A Short-Term Inetrvention for Traumatic Stress Disorders after War, Terror, or Torture. Göttingen: Hogrefe.



Van der Kolk, McFarlane & Weisaeth (Eds.) (1996). Traumatic Stress: the effects of overwhelming experience on mind, body, and society. New York: Guilford Press. Yehuda, R. (Ed.) (1998). Psychological Trauma. Washington: American Psychiatric Press.

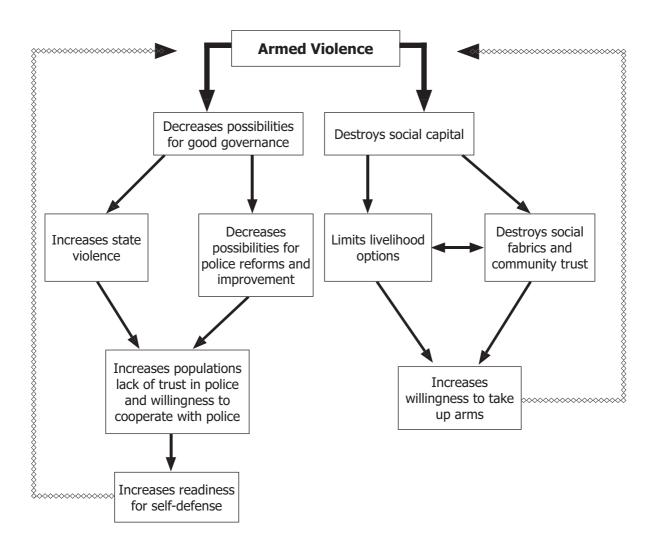
Martín Baró, I. (1990). Psicología social de la guerra. El Salvador: UCA Eds.

Martín Baró, Ignacio (1988). La violencia política y la guerra como causas del trauma psicosocial de El Salvador, Revista de Psicología de El Salvador # 7, San Salvador.

Cienfuegos, J. and Monelli, C. (1983). The testimony of political oppression as a therapeutic instrument. American Journal of Orthopsychiatry, 53, 43-51.

Internet sources: http://trauma-pages.com/

Annex VIII: Inter-communal relations, good governance and policing



Annex IX: Case study. Burundi—Security has improved, but small arms still pose a serious challenge³²

5

The prevalence of small arms and light weapons in Burundi threatens to undermine state authority, despite democratic elections having been held in 2005, ending 12 years of civil war in the Central African country.

Overall, security conditions across Burundi have improved, despite continued attacks by the country's remaining rebel group, the Forces Nationales de liberation (FNL), led by Agathon Rwasa. However, police records of criminal acts committed mostly in the capital, Bujumbura, suggest that the problem of small arms must be dealt with before the rule of law can really take hold in this fledgling democracy.

15

According to Maj Céléstin Nibona, the Bujumbura regional police superintendent, 11 acts of armed banditry were committed in Bujumbura capital during the month of February alone. Four persons were injured, and several properties stolen. Although armed banditry targeting vehicles and motorcycles declined during the first months of the year compared with 2005, acts of armed banditry remained high, he said.

20

"Killing, rape, harassment at gunpoint, injuries - small arms claim a victim each day," said Capitoline Ngenzahayo, the executive secretary of the Compagnie des Apôtres de la Paix (CAP), a local civil-society organisation involved in the fight against small arms. Although no formal survey had been conducted, the number of small arms in the country was estimated at between 200,000 and 300,000, Ngenzahayo said.

25

According to Col Déo Hakiza, Bujumbura deputy police superintendent, the most common small arms in Burundi are Russian-made Kalashnikovs, or AK-47s, and, to a lesser extent, Belgian-made rifles. Years of civil war had created a high demand for weapons and produced an environment highly conducive to the prevalence of small arms, both in the country and in the region as well. "They not only circulate within one country's borders but also move from one country to another in the Great Lakes region," Hakiza said.

35

Following the outbreak of civil war in Burundi in 1993, the government of President Pierre Buyoya distributed arms to the population, particularly to paramilitary youths known as Guardians de la paix (Guardians of Peace) to protect civilians against rebel attacks. Individuals also bought weapons for their own personal security. These weapons now circulate from one person to another.

40

45

According to Nibona, unemployed people who have weapons hire them out to criminals as a means to earn a living. In a January 2006 report on arms circulation in Burundi and eastern Democratic Republic of Congo, the Belgium-based Groupe de Recherche et d'Information sur la Paix et la Securité (GRIP) stated that owners hire out weapons at 50,000 francs (US \$50) per night.

Armed banditry is not the preserve of civilians alone. Hakiza said other agents include FNL combatants, demobilised soldiers as well as police and soldiers. According to a report by the Centre d'Alerte et de Prévention des Conflits (CENAP) released in Bujumbura on 29 March, "Eighty percent of criminal acts are imputed to police agents and soldiers whether demobilised or still active."

As a result, the government put in place measures to prevent the misuse of weapons by law enforcement officers. One such measure was to prohibit police officers and soldiers from carrying firearms when not on duty. To limit the circulation of weapons, the government has also established programmes to disarm civilians and to demobilise soldiers, former combatants and militias.

[...]

50

55

Source: Guns Out of Control: the continuing threat of small arms (IRIN In-Depth) http://www.irinnews.org/webspecials/small-arms/53230.asp



Trainer Note

Use of the Dynamic Interactions Tool

In medium and short versions this tool can be used in plenary rather than small groups work.

Objectives: to allow trainees to draw arrows between different issue areas within poverty, governance, armed conflict, and armed crime. These arrows relate to root and proximate causes.

	ed for use in discursive teaching, and to emphasise complex and mutually relationships.
Duration: Material:	30 minutes one handout for each participant, or one enlarged handout for each group.
	icipants into groups; ask each group to fill out the handout. Discuss results hat suggested solutions might differ considerably!
• • • • • •	

•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•				•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	۰
•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•			•	•	•	•	•		•	•
•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•				•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	۰
•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•			•	•		•	•	• •	•	•
•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•				•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	۰
•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•				•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	۰
•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•			•	•		•	•	•	•	•
•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•				•	•	•		•			•
•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•		0	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•
•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•				•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	۰
•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•				•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	۰
•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•			0	•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•
•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•				•	•	•		•	•	•	•
•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•			•	•			•			•
•	•	•	• •	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•				•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	۰
•	•	•	•	•	•	0	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•				•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	۰
•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•				•	•		•	•	•	•	•
•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•			•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•
•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•				•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	۰
•	•	•	•	•	•	0	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•				•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	۰
•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•				•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	•
•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•			•	•		•	•	•	•	•
•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•			•	•	•	•	•	• •	•	۰
•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•				•	•	•	•	•		•	•
•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•			•	•			0		•	•
•	•	•	• •	•	۰	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•		5		•		•	0		•	•
•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•				•	•			0		•	•

Annex X: The dynamic interaction of SALW and development I

The relationship between SALW and development is not characterised by simple, one-way impacts. Rather a range of interacting dynamics link SALW, armed violence, and development (including governance, and all other issues outlined above) in both conflict and non-conflict situations. Two types of dynamic interaction can be discerned:

Root causes: Processes, conditions, and dynamics that contribute to the construction of an environment in which armed violence is more likely to occur, or likely to be more destructive if it occurs; that underlie poverty or poor governance.

Proximate aspects: Events, processes, and dynamics that can "spark" violence or other dramatic change in poverty, governance.

Note: Root and Proximate is not the same as Direct and Indirect!

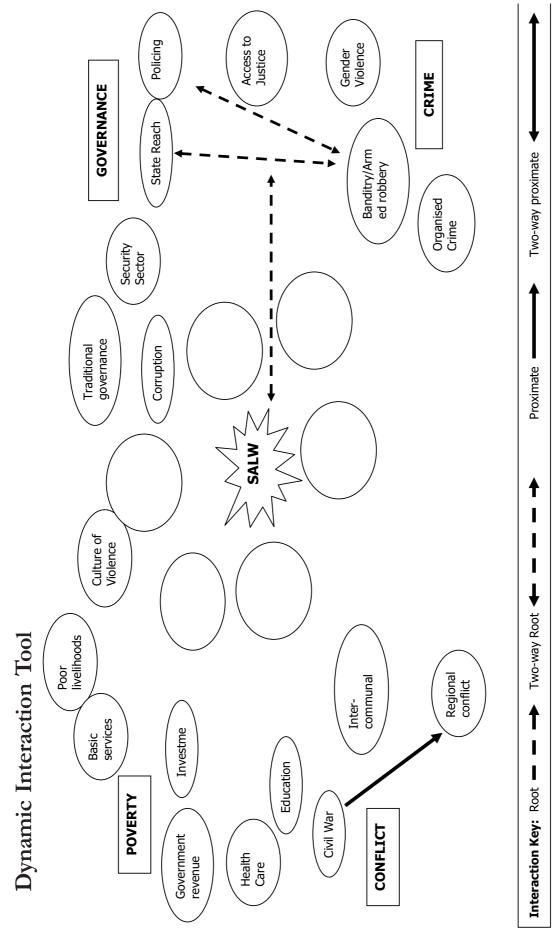
Drawing on the impacts outlined above, the key features of poverty, and governance, use the Diagram tool below, draw lines between issue areas to show the different dynamic interactions between poverty, governance, and armed violence. Different types of lines describe different types of relationships. A series of relationships can be used to demonstrate indirect impacts. You should note such indirect relationships in your presentation to plenary.

The types of impacts outlined above may be part of this dynamic interaction, but are not comprehensive. You should try to think of different types of links and discuss them in your groups. You are encouraged to use any examples you may be aware of.

The arrows already inserted in the Dynamic Interactions Tool are intended as a guide. You may disagree with them.

You will be asked to report to plenary on your choices of relationships and their nature

2



SAD 06A02 Annex X $t \cdot r \cdot e \cdot s \cdot a$

Annex XI: Discussion—why tackle SALW in development programming?

SALW misuse is simply an aspect of violent conflict, which the development community can best address by tackling its economic and social root causes. Efforts to mainstream conflict prevention and reduction into development programming are difficult enough - why also focus of SALW? There are risks for development agencies that engage with SALW controls: they should stay away from such sensitive political and security issues in which they lack competence. What is the point of seeking to tackle SALW issues in countries where security institutions are inadequate or oppressive?

Annex XII: Arms for Development³³

Arms for Development in Sierra Leone

The UNDP Arms for Development Programme was designed to remove SALW from circulation in Sierra Leone by providing an incentive for communities and individuals within them to disarm. Once they were declared weapons-free, each chiefdom participating in the programme was allocated US\$20,000 (20,000,000 Leones) to implement a development project of their choosing. These projects were selected and meant to be run by chiefdom recovery committees (CRCs), project management committees (PMCs), police and local communities. Other goals of the programme included strengthening borders and advising on arms legislation. One of the criterion for the project was that the chiefdom should be on a "weapons corridor". Thus by having the chiefdom as "weapons-free", this disrupted the flow of weapons for sale. The overall aim was to increase public security to foster development.

Sierra Leone's deep structural inequalities and economic malaise exploded into a brutal ten-year civil war that finally came to an end in 2002. As a result SALW have flooded the country. Despite their continued presence, these weapons are no longer used extensively, except for hunting, though some are in the hands of criminals in Freetown, the diamond areas and the border areas. Sierra Leoneans view guns as legitimate hunting tools but generally have a weapons-averse culture and their possession has been further stigmatised by the war.

The community development projects undertaken included: 1) a football field, 2) a market place, and 3) a school and health post. However, often fuelled disputes over location etc., and are often only of token direct benefit. Since being declared weaponsfree, there have been no reports of gunshots in selected chiefdoms and this has had a positive impact on people's perception of security. The knock-on effect is that people feel freer to move around the countryside to work, farm or attend school for example. However, not all the impacts have been positive. Without guns, hunters are unable to hunt and farmers are unable to scare off animals that can destroy their crops. Also Sierra Leoneans remain deeply suspicious of police and government officials and this does not appear to be changing.

The programme has been administered through the chiefs and is likely to reinforce an authoritarian and patriarchal chiefdom system that some see as an obstacle in the way of opportunities for disaffected young men. Any potential for beneficial effects on community involvement and building local capacity depend on ensuring the democratic functioning of CRCs and PMCs. To encourage this, a robust participatory monitoring and evaluation regime is needed and should be implemented with proper staff in place. Similarly, communities feel detached from the gun legislation being debated and they should be brought on board. Finally, there is some disagreement between the stated goal of a weapons-free Sierra Leone and the gun legislation that would set out terms for gun ownership.

Annex XIV: Changing attitudes³⁵

Developing self esteem in Rio de Janeiro, Brazil

The Fight for Peace Boxing Club is one of the only Viva Rio projects that is explicit about its intention to remove young men (and more recently women) from joining armed drug gangs. Participants learn how to box from a former professional and are prohibited from bringing weapons into the club. The target group is for youth aged 15 to 24, with a specific emphasis on those between the ages of 15-17 as this is when they are most vulnerable to becoming a perpetrator or victim of gun violence.

The Club is more than just a boxing club, although obtaining boxing skills is one of the main reasons for its popularity. There are rules, which include no fighting outside the club and mandatory attendance at civic/citizenship classes. The club provides the opportunity to develop an alternative identity through helping build self-esteem, developing a culture of rights, responsibilities and duties, thereby creating greater opportunity for entering the formal economy. Although small, this project has had a significant impact on the lives of individuals.

Trainer Note

Objectives: to deepen and apply the knowledge gained during the training course.

Material: Dynamic Interaction sheets from the previous exercise.

Duration: 30 minutes.

Divide trainees into groups. Ask them

- 1) To identify which of the issues and links in the Dynamic Interaction Tool could be positively affected by a development program of the type allocated to your group.
- 2) To create a list of issues to bear in mind in three contexts:
 - When planning development activities.
 - When conducting development activities. And
 - When conducting SALW projects.
- 3) To report results in plenary.

You should encourage participants from developing countries to use their country as an example in their discussions, and elaborate which issues they would prioritise and how they would integrate SALW projects (including details of which ones – awareness raising, VWCP, stockpile management reform; community policing initiative).

If you have participants from donor countries or organisations in the trainee group, may chose to take a particular developing country (hypothetical or real world); or discuss how they would integrate SALW into the overall donor approach.

You should ensure that the following points are raised in small groups or plenary.

When planning development activities

- Recognise the interrelationship between SALW, armed violence and poverty.
- Conduct a conflict assessment and identify key opportunities for tackling SALW.

When conducting development activities

- SALW may be a threat to development agency and local staff
- Removal of SALW is difficult, and may not automatically enhance security in fact if done badly it may create a vacuum of security and/or contribute to the outbreak of conflict.
- There are many opportunities to engage with SALW issues, these should not be missed.

When conducting SALW projects

- Many actors possess small arms because they do not/ cannot rely on the state for their security
- Many possess and use small arms as part of their livelihoods
- Many possess and use small arms as part of cultural practices
- Be sensitive to this.

You may want to produce this list as a handout to channel discussion in groups; or retain this and elicit these points in plenary (in training with longer plenary sessions).

Annex XV: The dynamic interaction of SALW and development II

Using the Dynamic Interaction Tools completed in the earlier exercise, you will be divided into four groups. Each group will be tasked with discussing a key area of development work:

- Conflict Assessment
- Livelihoods
- Post-Conflict situations and DDR
- Governance, SSR, and SSAJ

In your groups you should:

- Identify which of the issues and links in the Dynamic Interaction Tool could be positively affected by a development program of the type allocated to your group.
- Create a list of issues to bear in mind in three contexts:
 - When planning development activities.
 - When conducting development activities. And
 - ■When conducting SALW projects.

Reporting to Plenary

Should be used to create a list of issues to bear in mind in three contexts:

- When planning development activities.
- When conducting development activities. And
- When conducting SALW projects.

Reporting back from working groups should allow clarification of the links between these issues (mutually reinforcing impacts and broader dynamics) and programming areas (opportunities for complementary programming).

Bibliography

Books and Papers

APFO, CECORE, CHA, fewer, International Alert, Saferworld. *Conflict-sensitive approaches to development, humanitarian assistance and peacebuilding: A resource pack.* 2004.

Bannerje, D. and Robert Muggah (Eds.). *Small Arms and Human Insecurity*, Colombo. RCSS/SAS 2002.

Berdal, Mats, and David M. Malone (eds.). *Greed and Grievance, Economic Agendas in Civil Wars*. Lynne Reinner, 2000.

Bouta, Tsjeard, Georg Frerks, and Ian Bannon. *Gender, Conflict, and Development*. Washington, D.C.: The World Bank 2005.

Brett, Rachel and Irma Specht. Young Soldiers. Why They Choose to Fight. ILO 2004

Catholic Relief Service. CRS Responds to Families Displaced by Escalating Conflict in the Philippines. CharityWire 23 April 2003.

Center for International Cooperation and Security, University of Bradford, UK (CICS): *Briefing Papers*. http://www.brad.ac.uk/acad/cics/projects/avpi/.

CICS/University of Bradford. *Assessing the impact of SALW projects on arms availability and poverty.* Synthesis report. March 2005.

Cienfuegos, J., and C. Monelli. *The testimony of political oppression as a therapeutic instrument*. American Journal of Orthopsychiatry, 53, 43-51, 1983

Collier, Paul, et al. World Bank Project on the Economics of Civil War. http://econ.worldbank.org/programs/conflict/html.

Krug, Etienne, et al (eds.). World Report on Violence and Health. Geneva: WHO 2002

Farr, Vanessa A. and Kiflemarian Gebre-Wold (eds.). *Gender Perspectives on Small Arms and Light Weapons: Regional and International Concerns.* BICC Brief 24, 2002 http://www.bicc.de/publications/briefs/brief24/brief24.pdf

Gleichmann, Colin, Michael Odenwald, Kees Steenken, Adrian Wilkinson. *Disarmament, Demobilization and Reintegration A Practical Field and Classroom Guide*. GTZ, NODEFIC, PPC, SNDC, 2004 http://www.gtz.de/de/dokumente/en-ddr-handbook-2004.pdf

Godnick, William. *Transforming Attitudes Towards the Tools of Violence: the arms exchange programme in Mendoza, Argentina*. Peace Studies Working paper No 4, University of Bradford, October 2001;

Goodwin-Gill, Guy S., and Ilene Cohn. Child Soldiers. The Role of Children in Armed Conflict. Oxford 1994.

Brett, Rachel, and Margaret McCallin. Children. The Invisible Soldiers, Stockholm 2001.

ICRC. Arms Availability and the situation of civilians in armed conflict. Geneva: ICRC 1999.

Saferworld Trainingpack. 2004.

Internet resources/web pages

International Coalition to Stop the Use of Child Soldiers: www.child-soldiers.org

IRIN In-depth. Guns Out of Control: the continuing threat of small arms http:// www.irinnews.org/webspecials/small-arms/53222.asp

IRIN report. AFRICA: Wars costing US \$15 billion per year. 13 March 2003

IRIN web special. Our Bodies - Their Battle Ground: Gender-based Violence in Conflict Zones. IRIN Web Special on violence against women and girls during and after conflict. http://www.irinnews.org/webspecials/GBV/default.asp, accessed 04.01.2006.

Johnston, Nicola, and William Godnick with Charlotte Watson and Michael von Tangen Page. Putting a Human Face to the Problem of Small Arms Proliferation: Gender Implications for the Effective Implementation of the UN Programme of Action to Prevent, Combat and Eradicate the Illicit Trade in Small Arms and Light Weapons in All its Aspects. International Alert, February 2005.

Laurence, Edward and William Godnick. Weapons Collection in Central America: El Salvador and Guatemala, in; Sami Faltas and Joseph Di Chiaro (eds.). Managing the Remnants of War: Micro-disarmament as an Element of Peace-building, 2001

Martín Baró, Ignacio. La violencia política y la guerra como causas del trauma psicosocial de El Salvador. Revista de Psicología de El Salvador # 7, San Salvador, 1988

Martín Baró, Ignacio. Psicología social de la guerra. El Salvador: UCA Eds., 1990

Mehreteab, Amanuel. Veteran combatants do not fade away: a comparative study on two demobilization and reintegration exercises in Eritrea. BICC paper 23, 2002

Muggah, Robert, and Peter Batchelor. Development Held Hostage: assessing the effects of small arms on development. UNDP: April 2002.

Muggah, Robert. Securing Haiti's Transition: Reviewing Human Insecurity and the Prospects for Disarmament, Demobilization, and Reintegration. Small Arms Survey, Occasional Papers 14, Geneva 2005

Poulton, Robin E. and Ibrahim Youssouf. A Peace of Timbuktu. Geneva: UNIDIR 1998

Report of Panel of Governmental Experts on Small Arms, UN Document A/52/298, United Nations, New York, 1997

Schauer, Maggie, Frank Neuner, Thomas Elbert. *Narrative Exposure Therapy: A Short-Term Intervention for Traumatic Stress Disorders after War, Terror, or Torture*. Göttingen, 2005

Small Arms Survey 2000-2005

Smith, Chris. *In the shadow of a cease-fire: the impacts of small arms availability and misuse in Sri Lanka*. Small Arms Survey Occasional Paper No. 11, Oct. 2003

UNDP. Securing Development. UNDP's support for addressing small arms issues. UNDP, 2005

UNDP. *Essentials on Small Arms and Light Weapons*. November 2002. http://www.undp.org/bcpr/smallarms/docs/essentials.pdf

UNICEF. Funding Description and Funding Appeal 2002-2003, Colombo.

Van der Kolk, Bessel A., Alexander C. McFarlane and Lars Weisaeth (eds.). *Traumatic Stress: the effects of overwhelming experience on mind, body, and society.* New York: 1996

Yehuda, Rachel (ed.). *Psychological Trauma*. Washington: American Psychiatric Press, 1998

Endnotes

- 1 These rules were adapted from the UNDP Sierra Leone "Arms for Development, Module II Training Workshop, Police Training School Hastings, 27.9.-02.10.2004"
- 2 Adapted from Payson Conflict Study Group, "A Glossary on violent conflict", May 2001.
- 3 FAST methodology, developed by Swisspeace in collaboration with VRA, 1999. Source: APFO, CECORE, CHA, fewer, International Alert, Saferworld. Conflict-sensitive approaches to development, humanitarian assistance and peacebuilding: A resource pack, 2004.
- 4 See for example the Report of Panel of Governmental Experts on Small Arms, UN Document A/52/298, United Nations, New York, 1997.
- 5 See for example the Small Arms Survey 2001; ibid., note 5, chapter 6 for review and references.
- 6 Brett, Rachel and Irma Specht. Young Soldiers. Why They Choose to Fight. Geneva: ILO 2004.
- 7 This definition comes from Nicola Johnston and William Godnick with Charlotte Watson and Michael von Tangen Page, Putting a Human Face to the Problem of Small Arms Proliferation: Gender Implications for the Effective Implementation of the UN Programme of Action to Prevent, Combat and Eradicate the Illicit Trade in Small Arms and Light Weapons in All its Aspects, International Alert, February 2005.
- 8 For full article see: Our Bodies Their Battle Ground: Gender-based Violence in Conflict Zones.

 IRIN Web Special on violence against women and girls during and after conflict. http://www.irinnews.org/webspecials/GBV/default.asp, accessed 04.01.2006.
- 9 http://www.eldis.org/gender/dossiers/Genderviolence.htm#conflict, accessed 05.01.2006.
- 10 Source: Securing Development: UNDP's support for addressing small arms issues. UNDP 2005.
- 11 ICRC, Arms Availability and the situation of civilians in armed conflict, Geneva: ICRC 1999.
- 12 Amnesty International (September 2002) and Luke Downey, Viva Rio (October 2002 Luke Downey, Viva Rio (October 2002).
- 13 See for example, P. Collier et al, World Bank Project on the Economics of Civil War. Athttp:// econ.worldbank.org/ programs/conflict/html.
- 14 M Berdal and DM Malone (eds.), Greed and Grievance, Lynne Reinner: 2000.

- 15 See Coupland and Meddings, Reporting on the wound database of the International Committee of the Red Cross, as noted on p. 163 of the Small Arms Survey, 2002.
- 16 R. Muggah, private communication with M.Bourne.
- 17 E. Krug et al (eds.), World Report on Violence and Health, Geneva: WHO 2002.
- 18 World Bank, quoted in R. Muggah and P. Batchelor, Development Held Hostage: assessing the effects of small arms on development, UNDP: April 2002.
- 19 R. Muggah and P. Batchelor, Development Held Hostage: assessing the effects of small arms on development, UNDP: April 2002.
- 20 IRIN report, "AFRICA: Wars costing US \$15 billion per year", 13 March 2003.
- 21 D. Bannerjee and R. Muggah (Eds.), Small Arms and Human Insecurity, Colombo: RCSS/SAS 2002.
- 22 See for example, R.Poulton and I. Youssouf, A Peace of Timbuktu, Geneva: UNIDIR 1998.
- 23 Source: APFO, CECORE, CHA, fewer, International Alert, Saferworld 2004. Conflict-sensitive approaches to development, humanitarian assistance and peacebuilding: A resource pack. For more information, we recommend that you have a look at this publication, which is available at http://www.conflictsensitivity.org/resource_pack.html.
- 24 Source: Disarmament, Demobilization and Reintegration A Practical Field and Classroom Guide. GTZ, NODEFIC, PPC, SNDC, 2004, http://www.gtz.de/de/dokumente/en-ddr-handbook-2004.pdf.
- 25 For more information on demobilisation attempts in Eritrea, please refer to Mehreteab, Amanuel: Veteran combatants do not fade away: a comparative study on two demobilization and reintegration exercises in Eritrea. BICC paper 23, 2002
- 26 See for example, E. Laurence and W. Godnick, Weapons Collection in Central America: El Salvador and Guatemala, in S. Faltas and Joseph. Di Chiaro (eds.): Managing the Remnants of War: Micro-disarmament as an Element of Peacebuilding, 2001; W. Godnick, Transforming Attitudes Towards the Tools of Violence: the arms exchange programme in Mendoza, Argentina, Peace Studies Working paper No 4, University of Bradford, October 2001
- 27 Due to a dispute with Greece over the name of the country, the UN refers to Macedonia as Former Yugoslav Republic of Macedonia (FYROM). For reasons of practicality, "Macedonia" will be used in this publication.
- 28 Source: Securing Development. UNDP's support for addressing small arms issues. New York, 2005

- 29 Source: http://hdr.undp.org/docs/statistics/indices/stat_feature_1.pdf
- 30 Source: Disarmament, Demobilisation and Reintegration A Practical Field and Classroom Guide. GTZ, NODEFIC, PPC, SNDC, 2004, http://www.gtz.de/de/dokumente/en-ddr-handbook-2004.pdf
- 31 Source: Guns Out of Control: the continuing threat of small arms (IRIN In-Depth) http://www.irinnews.org/webspecials/small-arms/53222.asp
- 32 Source: Guns Out of Control: the continuing threat of small arms (IRIN In-Depth) http://www.irinnews.org/webspecials/small-arms/53230.asp
- 33 Source: CICS/University of Bradford: Assessing the impact of SALW projects on arms availability and poverty: synthesis report, March 2005
- 34 Source: CICS/University of Bradford: Assessing the impact of SALW projects on arms availability and poverty: synthesis report, March 2005
- 35 Source: CICS/University of Bradford: Assessing the impact of SALW projects on arms availability and poverty: synthesis report, March 2005



BICC An der Elisabethkirche 25 D-53113 Bonn Germany

Tel: +49-228-91196-0 Fax: +49-228-241215

www.bicc.de



BMZ Stresemannstraße 94 D-10963 Berlin Germany

Tel: +49-1888-535-5350 Fax: +49-1888-535-2590

www.bmz.de



University of Bradford Bradford West Yorkshire BD7 1DP United Kingdom Tel: +44 (0) 1274 232323 www.bradford.ac.uk/external/



Centre for International Cooperation and Security University of Bradford Bradford West Yorkshire BD7 1DP United Kingdom

Tel: +44(0)1274 23 5172 Email: cics@bradford.ac.uk

www.http://www.brad.ac.uk/acad/cics/